Sagapenū, Brimstone, (all which are to be had at the Apothecaries) the smoke of burned Lether, and of Hornes, and especially the smell of Gonpowder. For sayth Lemnius, the whole Citie of Tornace infected with the plague, the Rulars of the Towre or Castel there, caused their Gons to be layde and leuelled at the Citie charged with Gonpouder, without pellets or shotte: and then morning and euening in the twye lyght, they shotte of the sayde peeses or Gons, so that through the stynking smell of the sayd smoke, and the great and violent noyse of the Gons, the infectious and contagious ayre was quite put awaye, and the Citie delyuered from the plague.

COmmon Azure is made as followeth, take of 23
Salt Armoniack, three ounces, of Verdigreece, fyre ounces, let them be made in powder, and mixe them with water of Tartar, so that it maye be somthing thick, then put the same into a glasse, and let it be well stopped that no ayre may get forth, & let it be layde in very hotte Horsedung, for the space of eyght dayes: and then when you take it out, you shall finde it excellent Azure. Mizaldus.

IT is to be maruelled, that a Cocke or Cockrell, 24
which doth not feare a Serpent, or a Dragon, is so afrayde of the shadowe of a Gleade, when he is flying, that sodainlie he seekes a place of refuge, and hydes him selfe. Mizaldus.

ANy kind of Aumber being sodden in the gra[illegible] 25
a Sow that geues suck to yong pygs, is not [illegible]
therby the clearer, but also much the better. [illegible]

56 [illegible]

26 IF any carye vpon him the seede of Sorrell, gathered of a boye, being a virgin, his sparme or nature shall not go from him, neyther sleeping nor waking: therfore it is sayde to be good against any pollution in the night. Gilbertus Anglicus.

27 A Certaine Citizen of Padua, having Cantharides, that is to saye: French Flees, applyed to one of his knees, dyd pysse aboue fiue ounces of bloud, the lyke happned to one, to whose great toe of the foote, the same was applyed. Bartholomeus Montegnanus, a notable Phisitiō affirmes this: therfore Cantharides is perillous to be taken both inwarde & outwarde.

T

28 THe leafe of the greater Burre, borne or layd on the top of the head, doth draw the Matrix vpwarde: But layd vnder the sole of ꝑ foote, it draweth downwarde, which is a notable and excellent remedie against the suffocations, falling, and displasing of the Matrix. This Mizaldus wryteth.

29 ALe sod tyll it be thyck lyke a salue, helpes all sores and aches applyed therto, maruelously: a thing often proued.

30 ALl kind of Mocks haue this propertie, that what flesh or meate is sodde therwith, though they be neuer so olde, harde, or tough, they wyl become tender and meete to be eaten: herevpon it comes that they were so vsed in the olde tyme, for that therby the meate was more sooner concort and easelyer digested, and the wombe more soluble. Mizaldus.

holde or keepe their water: especially, if it be vsed three dayes in this order. This is verie true and often proued.

IT was credibly reported to me for a verie trueth, 41
that a certaine Inkeeper in Ware dyed, which had a Dogge that loued him so well, that certaine dayes after he mourned and sought for his sayde Maister without eating of any thing. And when he could not finde his sayde Maister, he layd himselfe among the hotte coales in a chymney: who though he was pulled out of the fire, yet he went in againe & burned himselfe to death. A rare & straunge thing as hath bene heard of. I thinke it is harde to finde a seruant so louing to his Lord, as this Dog was to his Maister.

ASsoone as a child is borne, (especially a boy) their 42
ought to bee great heede taken in the cutting of the Nauell string: for the member of generatiō doth followe the proportion of the Nauell string: and if it be tyed to short in a Wenche, it maye be a hynderaunce to her in bringing forth her childe. Therfore it is meete that Mydwiues haue a great regarde therein. This is gathered out of Mathias Cornace, an excellent Phisition.

FOr the helping of the Coddes or Stones that bee 43
swolne or pained. The auncient learned did graue in a plate of copper, the sygure of a Scorpion, in the howre of Saturne, the thirde face of Aquary then ascending or rysing with Saturne, and for the Gowte, the Scale of Pisces, and also for the helping or bettering of memory, they made a Ring of pure golde wherein

C.iij. you

was closed a Diamonde, vnder the coniunction of Saturne and Iupiter in Aries. Hermes.

44 EGidius Herthoge wrytes a straunge maruell of a woman which caryed a dead chyld in her wombe thirtene yeares, which was perceyued of many, that handled her belye: but he wrytes not what successe she had ther with, for whyles he wrote the same, the woman was well, and dyd her busynes with her husbande abrode and also at home.

45 DYtany drunke with water or wine, doth cause a woman to be easily and speedily be delyuered, yea, though the chylde be dead, or if it be turned contrary to a ryght course: also it bringes forth the after burthen, the lyke effect hath Penyryall, as some affirmes. And it hath bene proued as sayth Myzaldus.

46 PYgeons do so loue the Castrell, that if one enclose young Castrels in a potte, and stop and couer the same close, and shall hang them in fowre corners of the Dooue house, it will procure such a loue to the Pygions of that place, that for the desyre of them being so inclosed in the sayde Pottes, they will neuer chaunge that place, so much they loue the Castrelles their friendes after their death. Columella repoꝛts this as Mizaldus affirmes.

47 THe Wooꝛt leafe layde on the crowne of the heade, drawethe vp the Vuula, or the flap in the throate. M. Cato by the repoꝛt of Mizaldus.

48 IF a peece of fine golde, or the leaues of pure golde be put into the iuyce of Lymons, and taken out of

it after it haue leyne therein a whole daye, and the same iuice then geuen to one that is sicke of ỹ plague, with a lytle Wine, and the powder of the roote of Angelica, or of the decoction of the same roote: it is maruayle to bee tolde what helpe it bringes them, yea, though they be past all hope, or thought past recouerie. This Mizaldus wrytes as proued.

If a Man be the first that a Woman meetes after she comes out of the Church, when she is newlye Churched, it signifies that her next chylde wyll be a boye. If she meete a Woman, then a wench is lyke to be her next chyld. This was credibly reported to me to be true. But prayse it as it proues. 49

A Lytle baye Salt stamped small, myxt with the yolke of an egge and applyed to a Fellon, and so vsed diuerse tymes, doth not only perfectly heale the same with speede: but also drawes out all the payne out of the arme and ceales the swelling therof, if any such be by the meanes of the same. This is perfectly proued. 50

Children are not alwayes lyke vnto their Parets, as it maye appeare in Helides, which byd begette a Daughter of an Ethiopian, which Daughter was 51

[illegible] Socrates. [illegible]ter, the sayde

One may cullour Iuery or any other bones and lyke an excellent greene cullour as followeth, take strong water called Aqua Fortis, wherein dyssolue [illegible] much copper as the sayde water is able: then let the bones that you would haue culloured, lye in the same all night, and they wyll be lyke a Smaragdine cullour. Mizaldus.

was closed a Diamonde, vnder the coniunction of Saturne and Iupiter in Aries. Hermes.

44 EGidius Herthoge wrytes a straunge maruell of a woman which caryed a dead chyld in her wombe thirtene yeares, which was perceyued of many, that handled her bellye: but he wrytes not what successe she had therwith, for whyles he wrote the same, the woman was well, and dyd her busynes with her husbande abrode and also at home.

45 DYtany drunke with water or wine, doth cause a woman to be easily and speedily be delyuered, yea, though the chylde be dead, or if it be turned contrary to a ryght course: also it bringes forth the after burthen, the lyke effect hath Pentyall, as some affirmes. And it hath bene proued as sayth Myzaldus.

46 PYgeons do so loue the Castrell, that if one enclose young Castrels in a potte, and stop and couer the same close, and shall hang them in fowre corners of the Dooue house, it wyll procure such a loue to the Pygions of that place, that for the desyre of them being so inclosed in the sayde Pottes, they wyll neuer chaunge that place, so much they loue the Castrelles their friendes after their death. Columella reports this as Mizaldus affirmes.

47 THe Moort leafe layde on the crowne of the heade, drayweth vp the Vuula, or the flap in the throate. M. Cato by the report of Mizaldus.

48 IF a peece of fine golde, or the leaues of pure golde be put into the iuyce of Lymons, and taken out of

pocrates.

One may cullour Juery or any other bones.

an excellent greene cullour as followeth, tak. frong water called Aqua Fortis, wherein dyssolue almuch copper as the sayde water is able: then let he bones that you would haue culloured, lye in the ame all night, and they wyll be lyke a Smaragdine ullour. Mizaldus.

Nauell string of a chylde after it is cut, doe
launce to touche the grounde before it be burne
the same chylde wyll not be able to keepe or holde h
or her water, neyther night nor daye. A thing ver
true, and well knowne.

A Flayne Moule rosted, or made in powder, & dr
at one tyme, doeth perfectly helpe such as can n
hol

it after it haue leyne therein a whole daye, and the same iuice then geuen to one that is sicke of ỹ plague, with a lytle Wine, and the powder of the roote of Angelica, or of the decoction of the same roote: it is maruayle to bee tolde what helpe it bringes them, yea, though they be past all hope, or thought past recouerie. This Mizaldus wrytes as proued.

If a Man be the first that a Woman meetes after she comes out of the Church, when she is newlye Churched, it signifies that her next chylde wyll be a boye. If she meete a Woman, then a wench is lyke to be her next chyld. This was credibly reported to me to be true. But prayse it as it proues. 49

A Lytle baye Salt stamped small, myxt with the yolke of an egge and applyed to a Fellon, and so vsed diuerse tymes, doth not only perfectly heale the same with speede: but also drawes out all the payne out of the arme and ceases the swelling therof, if any such be by the meanes of the same. This is perfectly proued. 50

Children are not alwayes lyke vnto their Parẽts, as it maye appeare in Helides, which dyd begette a Daughter of an Ethiopian, which Daughter was not of the cullour of her Mother: but after, the sayde Daughter had a Sonne, which was blacke and lyke to his grandmother. So Niceus the Poet dyd degenerate in cullour from his Father and his Mother, and was lyke his grandfather being an Ethyopian. Which thing ought well to be considered of such that suspectes their Wiues when they bring forth chyldren vnlyke to eyther of them: for it happens many 51

tymes that the chylde is lyke to the Grandfather, or great Grandfather, and neyther lyke the father nor mother. Mizaldus.

52 A Tode stone (called Crapandina) touching any part be venomed, hurte or stung with Ratte, Spider, Waspe, or any other venemous Beast, eases the paine or swelling thereof. Lemnius.

53 THe iuyce of Broome myxt with the oyle of Radish or of Mustarde, is a very safe remedy for the kylling or destroying of Lyse.

54 IF a Woman annoint often her Bugges or Pappes with the iuyce of Succorie, it wyll make them litle, round and hard. For if they be hanging or flagging, it wyl draw them together, wherby they shal seeme as the Bugges of a mayde. Mizaldus.

55 IF you shall enclose within a peece of thinne Sylke, Galbanum made sofe, and shall laye it to the mouth of the Matrix all a night, (the head of that woman) hauing then no lowle nor stinking cloathes vpon it: but onely couered with a Caule, and a cleane or thyn kercheefe, without any kinde of Odors) in the morning when the same are losed from her heade, if the crowne of her head smell of Galbanum, it is a sure token that, that woman is apt to haue chyldren. Hyppocrates.

56 IF a stone called an Hematist, wherein a man is grauen with bended knees, gyrded about with a Serpent, holding the Serpents head in his right hande, and his tayle in the left hande: be set in a golde ryng with

with one leafe of an herbe called Draggons put vnder the sayde stone, it doth make the bearer thereof safe from all poyson and plague. Hollerius a notable Phisition wrytes it.

THe fasting spytle of a whole and sounde personne, doth quyte take awaye all scuruines, sawsfleame, or readnes of the face, Ringwormes, Tetters, and all kind of Pustules or wheales, by smearing or rubbing the infected place therewith. And lykewise it cleane puts away therby all painefull swellinges by the meanes of any venemous thing. As of Hornets, Spyders, Byttles, Todes, and such lyke. Mizaldus. 57

NEw cheese wrapt or folded in the drye leaues of Draggons, preserues ẏ same from being mowly or from putrifying. Gallenus et Plin. 58

IT is certaynlie and constantlye affyrmed, that on Mydsomer Eue, that is the daye before the Natiuitie of Saynt Iohn Baptist: there is founde vnder the roote of Mugwoort a cole, which preserues or keepes them safe from Plague, the Carbuncle, lightning, the Quarteyn ague, and from burning, that beares the same vpon them. And Mizaldus, the wryter hereof sayth, that he doeth heare that it is to bee founde the same daye vnder the roote of Planten. Which I knowe to be of a trueth, for I haue founde them the same day vnder the roote of Plãten. Which is especially and chiefly to be found & had, at noone. 59

THe drosse, or that that is left after the pressing out of the Oyle of Lynseede, is maruelous profitable 60

for

for the feeding of Beastes, and if you shall let a handfull or two therof steepe a whyle in rayne water, and therwith wash your hands, it wyll not onely amend the spottes or other deformitie of the skynne: but also you shall thereby perceyue that the same and other members, if they be lykewise washt therewith, wyll be made much fayrer and more cleane. Mizaldus sayth that this is proued.

61 ALl things that comes out of the earth wyl swym vpon Quicksyluer, though they be heauy, except golde: and golde though neuer so lytle wyll sinke into it and be swallowed thereof, and his cullour wyll be turned into syluer, which can not be reduced into the forme of golde againe, but with fyre, nor can not be gotten out. And the Quicksyluer through the fyre wyll be resolued in a smoke, with a most perillous smell. Mizaldus affirmes this.

+ 62 SAlt synely stamped and mixed with fasting spyttle, layde on a syllette (and applyed certaine tymes) to the place where superfluous heair is, doth cause that heair wyll growe their no more. A thing certainly proued. Pygions doong doth worke the lyke effect applyed in such sort.

+ 63 AQua vite mixt with whyte Sugercandy finely powdred, so that it be not too thick therof, but indifferent, and a spoonefull therof taken last at nyght for the space of three or fowre nights, doth present lie helpe the cough, and hoarsenes, & breakes the fleame, marueilously. This is a tryed thing. The lyke effect hath the powder of the roote of Enulacampana mixt

with

with the powder of Lyquoris and of whyte Sugar candy, if it be oftentymes vsed and eaten a spoonefull at one time. Which I haue often proued.

They are lyke to be gowtie, or to haue the Sciatica, or paines in ỹ ioynts, in whose Natiuitie Saturne or Mars is in the syxt house, or in the twelfth house infortunating the Lord of the sixt house. Especially, if the sygne of the sixt house be Capricorne, Aquari, or Pisces. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff. 64

Whosoeuer haue their feete smell strongly, if they put the scales of yron in their shoes, wherein they vse to goe, it takes cleane awaye the euyll smell thereof. Georg. Fabricius. 65

You shall stay the bleeding of the nose, if you write with the same bloud in the forehead of the partie that bleedes, these wordes following. Consummatũ est. A thing proued with many. Mizaldus. 66++

If boyes or youngmen doo vse mylke and exercyse from the Cradle, they are thereby more hygher or taller of body, and of more cumly and bewtyfull stature. Mizaldus. 67

The powder of the tooth of a Bore mixte with the oyle of Lynseede, doth presently cure the Squynancie, (which is a payne or swelling in the throate,) if the grieued place be touched with the ende of a feether or pen, smeared with the same mixture. Mizald. 68

The outwarde part of the nettle, doth styng, prickle or burne, but the inward part (being the iuice) annointed 69

noynted on the arters, doth mytigate & amende the feuerly heate of the harte. Auicenna. et Arnold. de Villa noua.

70 If the corners of the eyes bee annoynted with an oyntment of Saffern, if after the spetle doth sauer therof, the partie is not barren: but apt to haue chyldren. Plynius.

+ 71 A Medicine made of a lytle hony and of a cole made of a Vine, which neuer bare grapes. If the teeth be often rubbed therewith, doeth so clense them, and makes them so whyte, that they wyll be iudged to be of Iuory. Mizaldus.

72 The bloud of a whyte Hen smered on a freckled, or a spotted face, and thereon suffred to drye, and after wyped away: doeth clearly take awaye all spots from the same. Myzaldus had this of a certaine Italyan.

73 Cautharides wrapt in a spyders webbe, and hanged ouer one that hath the Quarteyn ague, it is sayde it cures or delyuers him or her thereof perfectly. Mizaldus.

74 The decoction of Hollycocke, with hony & butter being drunke, doth maruelously cease the paynes of the collycke, and of the backe. I haue proued this to be verie excellent and true.

75 A Plaster made of ỹ powder of burned Swalowes and of their nest: doeth helpe effectually the swelling of the throate or the Squinancie.

76 If the pyse of a Bul that is al read, be made in powder, and a dram therof (that is, the weight of. iiii. barly

barly cornes) be geuen to a woman in a draught of wine: it wyll make her loathy to haue to doo with a man. (As Basis wrytes.) And the same powder gruē in meete medicines to a man, doth contrary sturre and make him haue lust therin. Marcellus Empericus.

If Dogs chaūce to finde a Cats skyn, they wyl rub and rowle them selues vpon it. And they wyll doo so lykewise where it is buried: they delyght so much of the thing dead, which they hated a liue. Cardanus. 77.

YOu shal know good & pure Azure, from sofisticate & naughty Azure. If some of it be layd vpō a hotte burning yron, & if then it wyll not be burned, neither any lytle stone is found therin, then it is pure & perfect. Mizaldus had this out of an old written booke. 78

The white of an egge wel & long beaten, mixt with quick Lyme: wyll ioyne surely broken glasses, and broken earthen cups, and make them holde fast and surely together. But it would be the better if a lytle of very olde cheese be wel mixt therwith. This is very true, and proued. 79

PLanten is iudged by Hermes, to bee the herbe of Mars, and therefore good against the diseases and paines of the head: because that ♈ signe Aries which is one of the houses of Mars, doth gouerne the head. And also Planten is very good against the griefe & diseases of the stones, and the Vlcers of the bladder: and also Gonorrha passio, and Hemerods, because Scorpio the other house of Mars, doth rule that parte of the body. Lyke iudgement maye be had of other herbes of the planets. Myzaldus. 80

81 IF the ryght knee of a Bull be very streyte tyed, hee cannot bull a Cowe, although before his eyes shee allure him therto with her moowing. Mizaldus.

+ 82 IF a marryed man bee let or hyndered through Inchauntment, Sorcery or Witchcraft, from the acte of generation, let him make water through his maryage Ring, and he shalbe lowsed from the same, and their doinges shall haue no further power in him. Guilel. Varignana, and Arnoldus de villa noua affyrmes the same.

+ 83 WHo vse to rubbe their fingers betweene theyr toes of their feete when they go to bed, especially, when they smell most, and then to smell the same at their nose: it is a perfect remedy to put awaye the crampe. This was affyrmed to me as a tryed thing.

84 A Candle burning, holden or put to a hole or place wherein a peece of Saltpeter is put, the sayde Candle wyll soddenly be blowne out. And the same Candle immediatly put to an other place wherin is Brimstone, wyll be lyght and burne againe, to the great maruayle of them that standes by, if they bee ignorant of the secrete. Mizaldus. But the snuffe of the Candle must not be cleane out.

+ 85 THat wrytings shall not burne in the fyre, take very strong Vineger and the whytes of egges, and put them together, and put therto Quicksyluer mixting and sturring the Quicksyluer well therein, and with the same mixture annoynt Paper three times, and after euery time, drye the same well: and after that

that wryte what you lyſt on the ſame paper, & then caſt the ſame writing into the fyre, and you ſhal ſee it leape out of the fyre without burning. This Mizaldus had out of an olde booke.

CUt or breake a whyte loafe in the myds when it comes hotte out of the ouen, and laye it to the eare of ſuch as haue any quicke thing in their head, and it wyll bring it out, ſhyfting it ſtyll with hotte breade vntyll all the quicke thinges be come foorth. This is proued to be true. 86

THe lytle bone in the knee ioynt of the hinder legge of an Hare, doth preſently helpe the crampe, if you touch the grieued place therwith. Often proued. 87

A Lytle peece of the tongue of a Fore, being moyſtned and made ſoft in vineger, (if it be drye) draweth out a thorne or any other thing deepe in the fleſh, if it be layde vpon the place where it is. It is an excellent and true thing. 88

WHen the ſygne of the firſt houſe is Libra, & Mars in the ſame houſe: it ſygnifies griefe and paines of the eyes. Iatromathematica. Guat. Ryff. 89

IVlius Vyator a Knight of Rome, (Plynie being the Author) who in his chyldhoode had the Dropſie, therfore then forbidde of the Phiſicions to vſe moyſt thinges: dyd ſo ouercome Nature through continuaunce or long vſe, that all the tyme of his lyfe after he lyued without drinking of any thing. 90

91 The three cornered stone of a Carpe, which is to bee found in the hinder part of the head, nye vnto the necke, beaten small, and blowne into the nose, doeth staye the bleeding of the nose, by his binding faculty: which may be proued by the tasting therof. This hath bene proued, and I knowe it to be true. Mizaldus also affirmes it.

92 The head of a Catte that is all blacke, burned in a newe potte, and fine ashes or powder made therof, and some of the same, thrise euerie day, blowne out of a quyl into ỹ eye that hath eyther Web or Perle, or any other cupll or grieke in the same, is a most excellent helpe and remedy therfore. But if the party feele any burning in his or her eye (especially in the night) let three or fower Oken leaues stryped or moystned in water, be layde together vpon the sore or grieued eye, and let the same be afterwarde turned and layd on againe. The Author of this secrete, sayd: that the syght is restored with this remedy, after a whole yeres blindnesse. This was tolde to Mizaldus.

93 That Salt wyll helpe Fecunditie, or make women more apt to bring forth chyldren. It maye be an argument: because of the great number of Myse and Ratte that are wont to breede in Ships of the sea. And because women that are louers of Salt & Saltmeates, are more prone, and haue mo childrẽ. Lemnius.

94 Asses that are much cumbred with Melancholy, do gladly eate Cytterache, or Scaleferne, that they maye mende & helpe the diseases of the Splene: Goldfinches, Eybright, and Vipers, Fennell, for the

mending

mending of their syght. So Goates by a certayne
propertie of Nature, do hate or can not abyde mans
spyttle, nor they wyll eate any thing wherof man hath
first tasted. But the nature of Lyserdes is contra-
rie: for they lycke vp the same greedily. Plynius.
Theophrast.

95 ANnyball, made a passage for him & his Souldiers
thrugh the harde rockes of the Alpes to passe in-
to Italy. For by heating & burning the stones with
syre, and sprinckling vineger thereon, he made them
so softe, that they might fall easily in peeces, and that
they might be sooner broken a sunder. Titus Liuius.
Plutarchus, with other reports it.

96 HEre followes an excellent remedie for al wounds
and easie to be made. Take greeke Pytch, Brim-
stone, and whyte Olybanum, which is a kinde of Frã-
kencense, of all a lyke quantitie: let them be stamped
and mixt with the whytes of egges, then (the woũd
being first washt, and the lyppes therof well ioyned
together) laye the same mixture on a lynnen cloath,
and apply it to the wounde, and tye the same fast on
with cloathes, or broade bandes: and let it lye so cer-
taine dayes vnremoued. A maruelous thing, and
proued sayth Mizaldus.

97 WHyte Lylies wyll ware redde, as Florentinus
hath taught: if warely and dilygently you open
the clyfts of the rootes, and fyll the same with any
redde cullour: and so then set the same in a fat dũged
earth. Mizaldus.

98 WOmen that vse to lye & sleepe on the right syde,
seldome or neuer bring forth any wenches. Rasis
writes this.

99 Whoso-

99 Whosoeuer is annoynted for the Neopolytane disease (cõmonly called the French pocks) if he hold in his mouth a Ryng of golde, or els an other peece of gold, and rowles the same about in his mouth with his tongue, the quicksyluer that is in his body by the meanes of the oyntment, is drawne of ỹ sayde gold, and is so wrapt about the sayd Ryng, or golde: that when the same is taken out of his mouth, it shall seeme as though it were all Syluer. And the same Ring or other golde wyll not be restored to his former brightnesse or cullour, except it be put into the fyre. Lemnius wrytes this.

100 Snayles without their shelles, or otherwyse with their shels stamped & myxed somtimes with Chesleppe or Rennet, do drawe out thornes or any other thing out of the flesh though neuer so deepe, if they be applyed to the place. And also being layde to the bellye of them that haue the Dropsie they sucke out the water. But the same must not bee lowsed from the bellye, vntyll all the humour or water bee sweat fourth, or elle the same plaster of Snayles doth fall away of him selfe. Iacob. Hollerius.

FINIS. Lib. 1.

When the Moone is in coniunction with the Sunne, or in any euyll aspecte with him, and in any Angle, and beholden of euyl planets with an euyll aspect, in any bodyes Natiuitie. It sygnifies that the Childe that is then borne, shal haue inseperable diseases, or griefes in the eyes. Iatromath. Guat. H. Ryff. Argent. 1

IT is manifest by experiẽce that the seuenth Male Chyld by iust order (neuer a Gyrle or Wench being borne betweene) doth heale onely with touching through a naturall gyft, the Kings Euyll: which is a speciall gyft of God geuen to Kings or Queenes. As dayly experience doth witnesse. Mizaldus. 2

ERastratus a Phisition, dyd perceyue by ỳ feeling of the pulse, that Antiochus the sone of king Seleucus, dyd so pyne for the loue of Stratonices, his mother in lawe, that vnlesse he might haue his desyre, with the good wyll or pardon of his Father, he woulde dye. These are Authors thereof. Valerius Maximus, and Galenus. Which also by the lyke, did know that Iusta the Wyfe of Boetius, a councellor of Rome, dyd languish for the loue of one Pilas daunsing in the Theatre. Mizaldus. 3

CElendine with the harte of a Woont, or a Mouldwarpe, layde vnder the head of one that is grie- 4

vouslye sicke, if he be in daunger of death. Immediatly he wyll crye with a lowde voyce, or syng: if not, he wyll weepe. Mizaldus.

5 THe iuyce of Henbane, mixte with the bloud of a Hare, and sodde within the skynne of a Hare: it is sayd that all the Hares wyll gather together which be within that tract where it is buryed. As the Matrix of a Bytche wyll gather Dogges together. This was affirmed for trueth to Mizaldus.

6 MAny women with childe of the sodaine or vnlooked for, meeting, or sodaine seeing of an Hare, or for the desyre or longing to eate of the same: do bring forth chyldren with a clouen ouerlyppe, and forked wyse, called a Hare lyppe. Dayly experience confyrmes it. Mizaldus.

7 THat disease or sickenesse wyll be great which takes one when the Moone is in ỹ signe, wherin an euil Planet was in ỹ time of his byrth, eyther in a quartyle or oppolite aspect: and if an euyll planet doth thẽ beholde her, it wyll be very perillous. But then if the Moone be in a place where a good Planet was in the tyme of the birth, that sickenes wyl be without any daũger. Hermes. Trismegistus. Ptolomeus, & Claudius Galenus. Authors.

8 AN Egge layde in strong Vineger, three dayes or a lytle longer: it makes the shell thereof so tender and soft, that one may draw it through a Ring. Cast the same into a warme water, and let it lye therein, and it wyll be harde againe. Mizaldus.

9 A

A Flynt stone lying in Vineger the space of seuen dayes: maye be resolued into powder by rubbing betweene the fyngers. Therefore it is no maruayle though Annybal dyd dissolue the stones of the Alpes with vineger. Mizaldus. 9

WAter wherin the leaues and seedes of Hempe is sodden: being cast or sprinckled on the earth, wyl make the woormes to come out of the ground: if any be there. Mizaldus. 10

THe oyle of Tartar, made of the leese of excellent Wine, doth take the spottes from yron, the yron being clensed from all rustinesse, and doth make him of an excellent bryghtnes: if the yron be rubbed therwith. Mizaldus. 11

THe roote of Henbane stampt and applyed warme to the payne of the Gowte of the feete or Sciatica. It is sayde, that (it helpes maruelously) because this herbe belonges to Iupiter, which is onely Lorde of Sagitarie, which gouernes the huckle bone. And of Pisces which chalengeth the feete. Mizaldus had this out of an olde booke of secretes. 12

IF some droppes of Aqua vite, be myxt with wryting ynke, the same ynke wyl neuer be frosen. Proued. 13

WHosoeuer is apt to any thinge: hath certaynlie ỳ Starre or Planet, by whom that thinge is sygnified very strong in his byrth. Myzaldus. As thus for exãple (I may say by ỳ way.) He ỳ is apt to Martial

feates, or warlyke affayres, hath vndoubtedly Mars strong in his byrth. And whosoeuer is apt or enclined to planting, drawing, wryting, syphering, or to the science of Arithmatike, or to any wyttie or notable inuencions, without all doubte hath Mercurie verie strong in his byrth. Which by dayly proofe is infallyble. And so you may know of the rest.

15 THe woodde of the Sicamore tree, is neuer drye in the ayre, or hye grounde, and in the bankes of ryuers, and where waters runne ouer, it dryes verye quicklie. Mizaldus.

16 THe soles of the frete annoynted with the fatte of a Mormouse, doth procure sleepe. As Actius doth saye.

17 THey wyl haue paines in the stomack, or be weake stomackt, in whose Natiuities, Mars and Saturne are in the first house, or in the twelfth house, infortunating the Moone, or the Lord of the Ascendent. Especially if the sygne of the syrt house be Cancer. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff.

18 THis followinge is an excellent remedie for them that be broken bellyed, or brusten. Take nine redde Snayles, and put them betweene two tyle stones, so that they slyde not away, & drye them in an Ouen, so that you make them in powder: then geue to the diseased the powder of one of them in whyte wine euerie other daye in the morning, tyll all be done, which wyll be in .xviii. dayes. The partie must take it fasting, and neyther eate nor drinke of two howres after. And if the disease be so log rooted, that these nine times wyl not suffice: then begin immediatly again with

with other nine Snayles, & do as before is declared in all points. I had this out of an old Booke wherin was many excellent Secretes, & I heard one affirme it to be a true and tryed thing.

HEmpe seede geuen to Hens in wynter, wyll make them laye egges a pace. Cardanus. 19

THe oyle of Tartare, doth take awaye cleane all spottes, freckles, and fylthy wheales of the face, chyn, or forehead, with his cleansing strength. This is well proued. 20

WHen thou wylt driue away Flyes frō any place, that there shal none be seene there againe, make the image of a Flye in the stone of a Ring: or as my booke sayth Mizaldus, in a plate of brasse or copper, or of Tyn, make the image of a Flye, of a Spyder, & of a Serpent, the second face of Pisces then ascending. And whyles you are making or grauing of them, saye: This is the Image which doth cleane ryd all Flyes for euer. Then burie the same in the myds of the house, or hang it in any place of the house, (but if thou hast fower such plates, and burie or hang them in fower corners of the house, or hyde them within the walles, that no body take them awaye, it were farre better.) But this saying of them must be when the first face of Taurus doth ascēd. And so no Flie wyll come in there, nor tary there. Ptolomie sayth, that he sawe the tryall hereof in the house of King Adebarus: who was verie wyse, and was maruelous expert in naturall Magicke, in whose Pallace or Place, there was neyther Flye, nor any other hurting worme. 21

and that I might search it out, sayth he: I brought in thyther lyue Flyes, which presently dyed. Mizaldus.

22 Sixe or seuen whytes of Egs, put into troubled or thicke Wine, and the same being well moued or styred with a stycke: makes the Wyne fayre and cleare.

23 It is daungerous to stryke: especially, to cut that part of the body, when the Moone is in that signe that gouernes the same, as daily experience sheweth by many, and a thing euery where feared & doubted, through the daungers that folowes therof. And it was credibly tolde me that one that was by chaūce prickt in the finger with a thorne: the Moone then in Gemini, dyed without any remedy thereof. And I knewe a tall man and a stowt, that in fighting had a lytle cutte with a sword vnder the ancle: (as it seemd to me, seeing the same, a thing of small harme:) yet notwithstanding, he dyed within halfe an howre after the stroke was geuen. This maye be verified by many examples. So that by this, and by many other things it is manifest that the Moone and other Celestiall bodies, haue marueious power in our earthly bodies. As in this booke and in diuers and many places, the same is manifest.

24 If a Ratte, Mowse, or Weasell, or any other thing, sodenlye leape or fall on the body of a Woman with chylde: or else any Cherryes, or a cluster of Grapes, or other thing whatsoeuer chaūce to fal or hyt any part of her body: by and by it haps that the chylde is marked with some speciall noate or marke on that part, wheron they did fall or hyt: (except happely the woman

man on whose body the same did chaūce,) wipe with her hande sodainly the parte or member therewith touched, and laye her sayd hande on some other part further of. Lemnius. There are fewe women but knowes this to be true, & many haue foūd it to true. As two or three straunge exāples in this booke doth shew most wonderfully.

BUrning water called Aqua vite is of maruaylous 25
force, in preseruing of thinges and keeping them from putrifying. For fleshe or meates whatsoeuer moystned therwith, wyl be safe from corruption and woormes.

IF young Beasts eate of the leaues of an Ywe tree, 26
they dye. But if they that chawes the cud do eate thereof, they feele no harme. This is the opinion of Theophrastus. But Plynie doth ascribe it to the Ashe tree. But the lykelyhood and neerenes of the woords might deceyue him. For the Ashe tree in the Greeke tongue is, Milean, and the Ywe tree is Milon. Mizaldus.

A Maruelous matter, and a thing woorthy to be re- 27
membred, is written by Aelinus: that a great mighty Woolfe dyd come to a schoole, and dyd snatche the wryting Tables out of the handes of a Boye called Gelon of Syracusa. Whereat the sayde childe Gelon rysing from his seate, dyd diligently and sharplie without any feare followe the sayde wylde Beaste earnestly to pluck the sayd Tables from his mouth. But after that Gelon was out of ỹ schoole, the same with a sodaine ruine fel vpon ỹ rest of the schoollers, & kylled, and oppressed with the Schoolemaster, aboue a hundreth Boyes. Only Gelon by Gods prouidence

of

of all his fellowes remaynyng alyue. And because he was not kylled of the Woolfe, but rather reserued: it cannot be without great admiration, partly by soze shewing his kingdome and rule, and partly that he was preserued from so imminent a peryll.

28 Whosoeuer wyll preserue Chelnuttes, and keepe them safe and sounde, let them laye & mixe them with Walnuts: for they wyll drinke vp and consume such humors whereby they corrupt. And they wyll not suffer them to waxe mowly. Mizaldus.

29 Notgrasse is thought to be the herbe of the Sun, where vpon it helpes greatly all the diseases of the harte, and the mouth of the stomacke. Where of Leo, the Lyon is gouernour, which is the house of the Sunne. And it is very good against ỳ great griefes of the backe, the Stone and the Collicke, by drinking of it, or by infection. It was affyrmed to Mizaldus, that it was founde true by experience.

30 A herbe called Houndstonge, ioyned with ỳ Matrix of a Bytch, being so tyed to the neck of a Dog, that he can not get it away: you shall see him turne about so long, that he wyll fall downe, and seeme to be half dead. Albertus.

31 When the Scithians were constrayned to susteyn hunger for any certaine matter or vrgent cause: they gyrd: d in their bellyes with broade bands, that no emptines left in their bellye or guttes, their hunger might the lesse grieue them. For through the harde bynding in of the bellye, hunger is the more tollerable.

tollerable. Wherupō it is seene that they that eates much, do loose or vnbutton their dublettes, and loose their garters. Phauorinus.

THe Elephant seeing a Ram, is by it by tame, and leaues his fiercenes. With which pollecie the Romaines caused the Elephantes of King Pyrhus to returne and go backwarde. And so the Romaines obteyned a worthy victory. Mizaldus. 32

THe paring of an Apple cutte something thicke, the inlyde wherof layde to hotte burning or running eyes, at night when the partie goes to bedde, a tyde or bounde to the same: doth helpe the same verie spedelie, and contrary to expectation. An excellent secrete. 33

A Certayne Priest hauing a louing Dogge, was kylled for his money, and throwne among bushes or some other priuie place. Which Dog so mourned for his sayd Maister, that he would not depart from him, but howled: so that the dead body was founde. Which dead body was brought afore certayne men to be viewed, to which place diuers people resorted. Amongste whome the murtherer woulde needes shewe him selfe (lamenting outwardlie the matter, with the rest of the standers by, as though hee had bene as guyltlesse as the best,) whome when the sayde Dogge perceyued: he barkt and dyd runne at him fiercely, and by no meanes would leaue his barking, howling and running at him. And following after him, and at none other: shewing (in his manner) that, that was hee that kylled his Maister. 34

wh erevpon being ſuſpected, he was examined, who forthwith confeſſed his wicked fact: and therefore was executed. Saint Auſtine affyrmes this (as I do remember.)

35 If both the lyghts, (that is to ſay, the Sun and the Moone) be in the firſt houſe Infortunate, they that be then borne, without doubt wyll be blinde. And if but one of them be there and Infortunate: then the chylde wyll be blinde but of one eye. And lykewyſe it wyll be, if eyther the ſayde lyghts be Lorde of the firſt houſe Infortunate. And vniuerſally, their eyes can not eſcape great hurt, in whoſe Natiuitie the ſayde lyghts are impedite. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff.

36 This following wyll preſentlie eaſe the paynes of the gowte. Frye out the greaſe of Shoomakers ſpetches, or peeces of Lether: and lay ſome of it vpon a browne paper, warming it a lytle at the fyre: then applie the ſame to the griefe, and it wyll take awaye the paines in one night. I had this of them that haue proued it often to be true.

37 If Sheepe chaunce to eate of an herbe called Knotgraſſe, it wyll make their bellyes ſwell: and they wyll auoyde out of their mouthes a thynne ſtynking froth: therfore they muſt be let bloud vnder the tayle next to the buttocke. Columella.

38 There is many do the thinges in their ſleepe, that they that be awake vſe to do. For they wyl walke about the houſe and chamber, and wyll go to other folkes beddes, and dare do any thing without feare. Whereof there are many dayly examples. But one among

among all the reſt (which was credibly told me) was maruelous ſtraunge, and almoſt incredible. Which was: that two men lying in bed together, the one of them being faſt aſleepe, tooke the keyes and vnlocked the doores and the gate of the houſe, and ſo took his Bowe & Arrowes, and went to a wood or chaſe aboue a myle from thence, and kylled a Bucke or a Doe, and then dyd couer and hyde the ſame in the wood: and then came home againe vnlocking and locking the gates and doores againe, and layde the keyes where he had them, and ſo went to bed. The other man that lay with him being awake, folowed him and dyd ſee all that he dyd. But he would not go to bed, but ſtayde a whyle in another place, to ſee the ende thereof. And aſſoone as the other was in his bedde, he tooke his dagger, ſtabbing and thruſting therwith in the bedde, where the other man dyd lye, and by and by after awaking, ſayde: alas what haue I done, I haue kylled him. The other anſwered, nay, I am not kylled yet, thankes be to God. Then ſayde he: for I was a dreamed that I kylled a Bucke in ſuch a place, & that thou dydſee me where I dyd kyl him, and hyd him: and thinking thou would be wray me, I thought to kyll thee. But I am glad ſayde he, that it was but a dreame. Then the other ſayde: if it were a Dreame, thy Dreame is then true. For thou haſt performed all the Dreame: except the kylling of me. Which he would not beleeue vntyll the next day: when, he that laye with him, caryed him to the place where he him ſelfe tolde that he dyd hyde the ſayde Bucke. Where in deede they founde the Bucke kylled, as he before tolde in his Dreame. A maruelous matter if it were true.

39 The Greekes and Romaines dyd keepe snowe tyll Somer in caues of the earth, couered with Okē bowes or chaffe. Which made Saint Austine saye: who gaue chaffe such a colde strength to keepe and preserue snowe, or such a hotte strength, to heate and typen vnrype Apples.

40 Wine wyll be pleasant in taste and in sauour, and cullour: it wyll much please thee if an Orenge, or a Lymon (sticke round about with Cloaues) be hanged within the vessell that it touche not the Wyne. And so the Wyne wyll be preserued from foystines and euyll sauor. Mizaldus.

41 They wil haue paines or diseases in their Liuer, in whose Natiuitie Iupiter is Lord of the first house, being euyl aspected of an Infortunate planet. Iatromath.

42 If shell Snayles be rosted and dryed at the fyre, or in an Ouen, and made in powder: and a spoonefull thereof dronke in Ale at one tyme, and so taken nine or ten dayes together: it doth perfectly helpe and cure the blacke Iaundies. Proud.

43 If you stampe earth wormes, & then streyne them through a cloath, and then put to the same as much of the iuyce of Radish rootes, and betwene the beating or framing of Swords, Knyues, or Daggers, when they be hotte: you do quenche them twyse or thryse therein, the same shall cutte yron after, as though it were lead. This Mizaldus had of a Phisition that was cunning in that art.

44 Stin-

STinking and corrupt Wine wyll be marueylouslie mended, if according to the bygnes of the vessell, a sufficient quantitie of cleane Wheate in a bagge, be hanged in the sayde vessell, and after be taken out of the same. For whatsoeuer is vncleane or naught in the Wine, the Wheate wyll drawe the same to it, and so wyll leaue the Wine pure and cleare. Pistorius. 44

THe vttermost or last toynt of the tayle of a young whelpe, after he is fortie dayes olde, being wrythen of: the same Dogge wyll neuer be mad. Besides that his tayle wyll be thereby of a comelye lengthe. Mizaldus. 45

IF you bore holes in Bay berries, & put into euerie hole the seedes of Artychokes, and wrap thē with dung, and so put them into the earth, thou shalt haue so sweete & pleasaunt smelling Artychokes: that nothing can be of a more sweete & pleasant smel. Varro. The same wyll happen, if you do steepe seedes three dayes in sweete smelling water. Mizaldus. 46

BVtter, Aqua vitie, and Beast gall, of eache alyke quantity mixt together. And any ache or styche annointed therwith somthing hotte, euery morning and euening, for seuen or eyght dayes: doth perfectly helpe the same. Proued. 47

ALl Wheate yis sowne in continual moyst ground, after the thirde sowing, wyll become the purest Wheate that makes the fynest & best bread that can be made. Columella. 48

GAlene saith, that he knew certain men in his time, y gaue the powder of mans bones burned, to them 49

that had the falling sycknesse: they not knowing of it, least their minde should stande against the medicine, and many was cured with the same. Gesuerus hath proued it with the scull.

50 If the lytle Nerue vnder a Whelpes tongue (commonly called the greedy worme) be taken away, it keepes the same sale after from being madde: and he wyl not be geuen so much to barking after. And also it is thought they wyll not be geuen to greedines after.

51 If you pricke the head of a Leeke, with a reede or a sticke sharped, and put within the same, the seedes of rape, or of Cucumbers, the sayd Leekes head wyl so swell: that it wyll seeme monstrous.

52 AEtites, called the Eagles stone, tied to the left arme or syde: it bringes this benefite to Women with chylde, that they shall not be delyuered before their tyme. Besydes that, it bringes loue betwene the man and the wyfe. And if a woman hane a painefull trauayle in the byrth of her chylde, this Stone tyed to her thygh, bringes an easie & lyght birth: but you must take it away quicklie after the byrth. The same Stone as the Caldeans reportes, if it be mixt with meates enuenomed: it forbyds or lets that the same meate be swalowed downe. Euax. et Alb.

53 The people of Astomores (as Plynie reportes) haue no mouth: and are clad with a woolly mosse growing in India, and lyues onely with smelling of Odours at their nose, of Rootes, and of Flowres, and of Aples that growes in the woods: which they carrie

rie with them in their long iourneys to susteyne and nourish them withall, least they should want wherof to smell.

54 The powder of Stone pitch, dronke in small drinke once euerie daye, for the space of fowre or fiue dayes: is a very good remedie for them that are brused through falling, or otherwayes.

55 When the Sun in the day tyme, and the Moone in the night, in an Natiuitie is corporally conuinct with any euyll Planet: the chylde that is then borne wyl be blinde. And if this be in an Angle, or if the Lorde of the Ascendent be with them, then they wyl be blinde in their youth. And if the sayd lyght so Infortunate be not in an Angle, nor with the Lorde of the Ascendent: then such wyll be blinde in their age. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff.

56 Three Nayles made in the bigyll of the Natiuitie of Saint Iohn Baptist, called Midsomer Eue, and driuen in so deepe that they can not be seene, in the place where the party doth fall that hath the Falling sycknes, and naming the sayde parties name whyle it is a doing: doth dryue awaye the disease quyte. Which Mizaldus wrytes of the reporte of one that proued it.

57 If you wyl presently turne Wine into Vineger, cast therein salt with pepper, mixt with sowre leuen, and it wyll performe it quickly. Mizaldus.

58 The roote of Varuayn hanged at the necke of such as haue the kings Euyll: it brings a maruelous and

and an vnhoped helpe. Which is Venus herbe, that hath power of the necke: becauſe of Taurus the Bull, being her houſe. Mizaldus.

59 Whoſoeuer falles ſicke in that yere wherein there is an Eclipſe, and the Significrs of the ſayd Eclipſe be in the Aſcendent of the Natiuity of him that ſo falles ſicke, or in the Aſcendent of his Reuolucion, or in the place of his Hylech, or of the Signifyer of his Lyfe. That diſeaſe then taken, wyl be very perilous and deathly. Mizaldus cum alijs.

60 Geeſe, Ducks, and other water fowles, helps their diſeaſes with wall Sage, Hens with Withwind, Geeſe with Harpth, the Cranes with Sqynant, the Panther with Wans dunge, the Boores with Iuie, the Hartes with Arthechokes, the Dogges with Graſſe. Alſo Plynie ſayth: that the ſmell of Crabbes wyll kyll Bees, eſpecially if one ſet the them nye vnto their Hiues. For they abhorre ſtinking ſmels. Therfore they followe them fiercely that ſmelles of ſtynking oyntmentes.

61 If chyldren eate Raſins faſting, that haue woorms without any other meate, it wyll kyll and auoyde the woormes. For as bytter things are noyſom vnto them: euen ſo is ſweete thinges. For with the ofte eating of ſweete thinges, it makes them to ſwel and hurſt.

62 If the tender hornes of young Bucks, that is couered with a thyn heayrie ſkyn, be cut in peeces, and then put into a newe potte well couered, and ſet in an ouen or other place that is hotte: whereby the

ſame

same maye be made in powder, and some of the same geuen with Pepper & Myrre, to them that are tormented with the Collick, in good wine: it wyll helpe them maruelouslie of the same disease. Scribonius Largus.

PEletory of the Wall stamped, and so layde to the Coddes, & vnder the Nauell. And so vsed fowre or fiue tymes, helpes the collicke, and the paines of the bladder and coddes. A thing often proued. 63

THey wyl be diseased in the Splene, in whose Natiuitie the Moone is Lady of the first house, being Infortunate of Saturne. Or if the Lord of the Ascendent be Infortunate in the seuēth house: or if Saturne be Lorde of the Ascendent, and Infortunate of Mars: or if Saturne bee Infortunate by any meanes vnder the earth. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff. 64

GOordes, Peares, Apples, Quinses, Cytrins, Wardens, or such lyke fruite: whereon you desyre to haue some pretie, or other forme on the outside. If when they haue cast the flowers, & begyns to haue any forme or proportion: enclose them within some wood, or other thing of stone, or of any other thing, & within of what forme you lyst: and tye the same fast about the sayd fruite. But make not the sayd instrument on the inside bygger, then the fruite wyll be within it. And when you thinke that the fruite is ful rype: take the same with the fruit in it from the tree, and the fruite wyll be of that fashion & forme as you desyre. Mizaldus. 65

IT is sayde that Alphons King of Castile, gaue to certaine Mathematicians a hundreth thousand peeces 66

of golde: which were called or sent for out of Araby, Affricke, and other places for the making & framing of the Astronomical Tables (which shewes the continuall course and place of the Starres & Planets) which worke is to be had euery where through his great liberality, to his perpetuall praise.

67 GAlbanum made softer, and spread vpon a lynnen cloath, and so applyed & layde vpon a plague sore: if the disease be curable, it wyll so sticke and cleaue to ỹ same, that it cannot be pluckt away: vnlesse it bring away the roote of the sore with it. But if the disease be incurable, it wyl cleaue to it. Arnold. de villa noua.

68 THe lytle Sparowe hath a strength & vertue worthy of great maruaile. For if the Sparow be condyte or well powdered with salt, and eaten rawe, it doth expel and driue forth the stone, by the vrine, and cures the disease so perfectly: that the same shall neuer breede againe. The Sparowes may be condite very wel, if when their fethers be pluckt off: that thē they be powdred & couered wel with salt, and so dryed & eaten: if you haue many sparowes, they may be sodden as other byrds be. And also they may be burned in a pot close couered with the fethers & all: and the powder of one of thē so burned with a lyttle pepper & Sinamon, may be geuen to them ỹ are grieued with ỹ stone. There be which do condite them (their fethers being pluckt off a lyue) with Salt, which is better. Some do eate them rosted whole, so that they cast nothing away of them, but their fethers. They that wyll know more hereof: let them take counsayle of Aetius, and Paulus Egeneta. Mizaldus.

If any wyll make theyr handes whyte, let them myxe the dunge of Sparowes in warme water, and wasly them therwith: or let them seeth the roots of nettels in that water, and therewith washe theyr handes. Proued. 69

A Elianus wrytes, that the quylles or pennes of an Eagle, myxt with the quylles or pennes of other fowles or byrdes, doth consume or waste them with theyr odour, smell or ayre. 70

The rootes of Lylies sodden in water, doth take awaye the rednesse of the face: if certayne mornings and euenings, the same be washt and rubbed therwith. This hath bene often proued. 71

Beastes that be stubborne or wylde, and also Horses that wyll wynce or kycke, or otherwyse be unrulye, wyll suffer them selues to be dressed, or else to be shodde: If you put into one of their eares a lyttle round flynt stone, and then holde the eare harde with your hand, and it wyl make them quiet, though they be fierce. But if you put into eyther eare one, you shall haue them as mylde as a Sheepe. Mizaldus had this as proued, of one of the King of Nauarres stable. 72

Any stones wyll easely be made softe, if you laye them all night in the hotte bloud of an Ore, the fatte of a Wether, and strong vineger myxt together Iohan. Baptista porta, de Magia Naturali. As Mizaldus wrytes. 73

74 APples that are frosen, if they be put or cast into colde water, and suffred to lye therein a whyle: wyll come to their owne nature againe. For thereby all their frosen congealing wyll be resolued. Lemnius.

75 WHen you see the Mulberie tree begyn to budde, then thinke that the chiefe colde is past. Plinius, as Mizaldus affyrmes.

76 TO seperate Golde from Siluer, do thus. Annoynt the Syluer that is guilted with the oyle of Lynseede, and sprinckle thereon the powder of Roch Allom, and salt Armoniacke mixt together: which being well heated in the fire, quenche in water: and the seperate Golde wyll remaine therein. Mizaldus had this of a cunning Goldsmith.

77 A Greene Jasper stone hangd at ỹ necke, doth helpe and strengthen the stomack, and the mouth of the stomack very wel. Which Galen affirmes by ỹ report of Mizaldus. If they be hangd like a cheyne about the necke: so that the same stones do touch the mouth of the stomack.

78 IF the head of a Woolfe be hangd in a Dooue house, neither Cats, Weesels, nor any thing that wyll hurt the Pigions, wyll enter therin. Rasis et Albertus.

79 THey are lyke to haue paynes or diseases in theyr Lyghts, or Lungs: or wyll haue the Tysick, or be short breathed: that haue in their Natiuitie, the Moone in the Angle of the earth (which is ỹ fowrth house) in coniunction with Mars or Saturne, or is Infortunate by them. And lykewise if Venus be the Lady of

dy of the sixt house, and Infortunate in a fiery sygne. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff.

IF you stampe Hartiffe a lytle, and laye it in fayre spring water for the space of. xxiiii. howres, and then wash any sore or scabby place therewith: it wyll heale it wonderfully. This hath bene often proued to be true. 80

A Precious and a proued medicine for the Stone. 81
Seethe in white wine, Tyme and Parcely verye well, then streyne it, and into a good draught therof, shaue a spoonefull of whyte sope, and geue it to them that are grieued with the Stone: and it wyll make them make water with speede.

THe great nũber of Spyders do foreshew, that the 82
Somer folowing wyl be pestiferous and plagufe. Mizaldus.

THere were seene two Brethren at one byrthe in 83
Austria, that if they dyd set ỳ sydes of their bodies towards gates or doores that were lockt, the lockes would then open. Iohannes Langius.

CArduus benedictus stamped, and then well sodden 84
with snet or Swynes grease, wine and wheate flowre, vntyll it be lyke an oyntment: is an excellent medicine for sores and vlcers whatsoeuer. Yea, though the bones therewith be bare, but you must annoynt the sores twyse euerie daye: washing first the corruption from the sores, with white wine. Arnoldus.

SAint Austine reporres that he dyd heare whyles he 85
trauelled in Italie, that certayne women was

transformed into young Beasts of certayne trauellors, by the the eating of cheese, that they might carrie their burthens.

86 TAke one handfull of Mugwoort, and seethe it in sweete oyle Olyffe, vntyll the thyrde parte of the oyle be consumed: then annoynt therewith any part that is tormented or pained with the gowte, and the paine therof wyl be quickly gone or put away. This is an experiment of a Kinges Surgeon, against the gowte of the feete and the handes. Mizaldus.

87 IT is founde by obseruation, that Rats and Wormyse, wyll forsake olde and ruinous houses, three monthes before they fall: for they perceyue by an instinct of nature, that the ioynts & fastening together of the postes and tymber of the houses, by lyttle and lytle wyl be lowsed: and so therby that all wyll fall to the grounde. Plinius, et Lemnius.

88 IF one bleede on the right syde of the nose, bow and presse hard the parties right lytle finger ỹ bleedes: if on the left syde, then the lytle finger in lyke case, for therwith the bleeding wyll cease. This is a common and proued remedie. Mizaldus.

89 IF you geue halfe a scruple (which is the weight of xii. barly cornes) of pure corrall, made first in fyne powder, with the nurse mylke, to a childe ỹ is newly borne, before it taste any other thing: the same chylde shall neuer haue the falling sycknes. Arnoldus de villa noua.

90 ONe Baldus of Trydent, Doctor of both Lawes, as hee was playing with a lyttle Whelpe of his owne

owne, the same dyd byte him a lytle in the nether lyp, who being ignorannt that his sayd Dogge was infect with madnesse: he himselfe within fowre monthes after, became mad, and at the last being past remedy dyd dye miserably. Andreas Matheolus, in diascoridem. Which let them marke & consider that haue such pleasure in lytle Puppyts. Mizaldus.

91 WHosoeuer is tormented with the Sciatica, or the gowte: Let them take an herbe called Spere-grasse and stampe it, and laye a lytle therof vpon the griefe: but put vpon it a cockle, or a walnut shell, and tye some thing on it, that the herbe be not remoued: and within sixe or eyght howres at the most, it wyll make a great blyster on the same place. Then laye a Clot leafe, or else a Woort leafe on the same: but first let the water out of the blyster with a pynne, and it wyll drawe out all the water that causeth the paine or griefe. This helpt one that was payned therewith twentie yeares.

92 BOetius after Oppianum doth affyrme, that Belles couered with the skynne of a Woolfe, do drowne the sound of other Belles that are couered with the skynne of a Lambe.

93 PUt two or mo quicke Wyse in a long or deepe earthen potte, and set the same nye vnto a fyre made of Ashe woodde: and when the potte beginnes to waxe hotte, the Wyse therein wyll chyrpe or make a noyse: whereat all the Wyse that are nye them wyll runne towardes them, and so wyll leape into the

the fyre, as though they shoulde come to helpe their poore imprisoned friends or neyghbours. The cause whereof Mizaldus ascribes to the smoke of the Ashe wood.

94 IF you seethe the dregges or mother, or some of Oyle, to the halfe: and therewith annoint the bottome corners and feete of any chest or presse, the cloathes that you laye therein, shall neuer be hurte with mothes. So that it be drye before you put therein your cloathes. M. Varro, and Cato.

95 IF one aske the Astrologian, which parte of his lyfe is lyke to be the most fortunate. Let him geue the fyrst quarter of his life to the Ascendent: the seconde quarter of his lyfe to ỹ tenth house: the thirde quarter to the seuenth house: and the fowrth parte of his lyfe, to the fowrth house. And marke in which of them there is fortunate Planets, and the parte Fortune, and the Moone free frō Infortunate Planets, and not combust. Judge that, that part of the lyfe is or wyll be most fortunate. Haly Abenragel.

96 IF you woulde not haue heairs to growe, plucke them first vp by the rootes, then vse to rub ỹ same place with Aqua fortis dyuers times, a lytle at once: and it wyll staye the heair from growing there any more. A woman tolde me this for a great secrete.

97 MAke a plaster of potters clay mixt with vineger, & the whyte of an egge: and apply it to the cods of him that bleedes at the nose, and streight way his bleeding wyll stay or ceasse. This is a sure proued medicine, and an excellent secrete.

98 Geue

GEue to a woman, that ſuſpects her ſelfe to be with chylde, at nyght when ſhe goes to bed, a cloue of Garlyke to eate: and if ſhe feele any ſauor thereof in the morning when ſhe ryſeth, then ſhee is not with chylde. If ſhe feele no ſauor thereof, then ſhe is with chylde. This I had out of an olde written booke. 98

THey wyll haue weake or feeble hartes, or wyll be much geuen to ſounding: In whoſe Natiuitie the Sunne is Lorde of the ſixt houſe, or Lord of the part of infyrmitie, being impedite, or Infortunate. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff. 99

†

AN excellent approued thing to make them ſlender, that are groſſe. Let them eate three or fowre cloues of Garlyke, with aſmuch of bread and butter euery morning and euening, firſt and laſt: neyther eating nor drinking of three or fowre howers after their taking of it in ỹ morning, for the ſpace of fourety dayes at the leaſt: and drinke euery daye three good draftes of the decoction of Fennel, that is: of the water wherein Fennell is ſodde, and well ſtreyned, fowretene daies after at the leaſt, at morning, noone and night. I knewe a man that was maruelous groſſe, and could not go a quarter of a myle, but was enforſt to reſt him a dooſen tymes at the leaſt: that with this medicine tooke away his groſnes, and after coulde iourney very well on foote. 100

FINIS. Lib. 2.

+ -

1 Yue Egs layde in the euening, in strong and tarte Vineger, and taken out of the same the next morning: so that you perceyue theyr shels therwith to be somthing soft, else let them lye longer therin: and then put or thruste them downe into the throate of a Horsse that hath the coughe, hys tongue being holden all that whyle out of hys mouth: wyll helpe him perfectlie of the same.

2 The Turtle Dooue hath such a loue one to another being makes, that when one of them is dead: the other wyll neuer after haue any other make. Aristot.

3 If one aske the Astrologian, which part of the lande or countrey is best for him: Or if one would go out of the place he dwelles in, to dwell in another, and doth aske into what quarter or parte were best for him to go. Marke in what part of the Heauens the good Planettes bee, from his Ascendent, and iudge that, that part where they are found is best for him: but consider that from the degree ascending, to the beginning of the tenth house, is for the East part: and from the Culpe of the tenth house, to the beginning of the seuenth house, is for the South part: and from the

the Culpe of the seuenth house, to the beginning of the fowrth house, is for the West part: and from the Culpe, or begynning of the fowrth house, to the Culpe of the Ascendent, is for the Nowth parte. Haly Abenragel. And as these quarters and partes are good to remoue vnto, where the good Planets are placed: euen so those quarters where euyll Planets are placed, are euyll to dwell in.

A Certayne woman, a Florentine, was so pulled and gryped in her stomacke with such torments, that no Physitions coulde helpe: which woman of a suddaine, dyd vomytte long and crooked nayles, needles of brasse, with ware, and lumpes of heare: and at last shee auoyded out of her mouth, a great fleshie peece, such a one as a Gyaunt coulde not swalowe. The Author hereof is Benivenius de admirandis morborum causis. But hee sayth, that the sayde woman was possest of a wicked spyrite. Mizaldus. (Which I beleeue was done by the deuyl.) 4

PLynie reportes, that men in auncient tyme, dyd fasten vpon the gates of their Townes, the heads of Woolues: thereby to put away Wytcherie, Sorcery, or Enchauntment. Which many hunters obserues, or do at this daye: but to what vse they know not. 5

A Nowle or a Noont enclosed in an earthen pot: If you set then the powder of Brymstone on fyre, she wyll call other Nowles or Noonts to helpe her with a verie mourning voyce. Mizaldus. 6

7 IF you take an Oake Aple from an Oake tree, and open the same: you shall finde a lytle wooꝛme therin, which if it doth flye away, it sygnifies warres: if it creepe, it betokens scarcenes of Coꝛne: if it run about, then it foꝛeshewes the plague. This is the countrymans Astrologie: which they haue long obserued foꝛ trueth. Mizaldus.

8 IF a man be sicke, marke his eyes when he sleepeth, foꝛ if any whyte thing appeare betwirte the eye lyddes, and the patient haue no great laxe, noꝛ receiued any purgation befoꝛe: it is a terrible and deadly sygne. Aphor. Hippocr.

9 WHosoeuer is troubled with the coughe, oꝛ shoꝛtnesse of breath: let them drinke a good draft somethyng warmed, of this folowing, thꝛyse euerie daye fyꝛst and last, and one howꝛe after dynner, foꝛ the space of seuen oꝛ eyght dayes: and it wyll helpe them (God wylling:) foꝛ it is an excellent and often pꝛoued thing. Take of the rootes of Enulacampana, cut in small peeces, of Hysop and Penityall, and also of good scraped Lyqueris, of each two handfull. Seethe them all in a gallon of pure and fayꝛe water, vntyll the water come to one pottell, then streyne it well, and keepe it in a cleane vessell, close stopte oꝛ couered, and vse it as is beꝛoze sayde.

10 SOpe myꝛt with a lytle salt, healeth perfectly a Felon, Uncome, oꝛ other soꝛe oꝛ swolne syngeꝛ, with speede. I knowe that this hath bene well pꝛoued.

The whyte of an egge well beaten and mixed with the powder of Masticke, helpes chapt handes: if they be annoynted therewith. 11

+

Mdwleare, any manner of way ministred to Horses: bringes this helpe vnto them, that they cannot be hurt whyles the Smith is shooing of them. Therefore it is called of many, Herba clauorum, the herbe of nayles. Mizaldus. 12

If a Fyre tree be touched, wythered, or burned with lyghtning: it sygnifies, that the maister or mistresse therof shall shortly dye. Seruius. 13

GAlen sayeth, that he hath founde by experiences, (folowing the opinions of many) when any shall fall sicke, and the Moone then be in the sygne wherin a good Starre (or planet) was founde in the tyme of his byrth, without doubte he shall escape from such sycknesse. If in the place of an euyll Starre (or Planet) he wyll not escape. Iohannes Tayſnier. 14

SEethe the leaues of an Oake, and the mydle rinde therof in water, and wash the head that is sore, or full of Pustules therewith: and it wyll helpe it presently. This hath bene often and well proued. 15

GAniuetus sayth, that in the yeare of our Lord. 1418 the. xxiiii. daye of August, before fowre a clocke at after noone, in the howre of Saturne: A certaine priest called Iohannes Morterius, dyd aske him for a certaine brother of his, which was sicke: what shoulde be the ende of his disease, death or health? Who after he had 16

erected the celestiall fygure therefore, espying Mars within one degree of the Ascendent in a moueable sygne, beholding also the parte fortune of a quartyle aspect, with dyuers other testymonies and cuyll sygnes. And also Mercurie being the Lorde of the house of the Moone, in the eyght house, both Retrograde and Combust. Judgde that the party woulde be madde, and so dye within a daye after: which the messenger dyd declare vnto his friendes, and to the Maister of him that was sycke, being his brother. Which happened so. For about fowre of the clock the next morning, he was so frantycke, that he had lyke to haue kylled his Maister and others. But they were preserued through Gods speciall gyfte. And after being close in a chamber, dyd breake a post, and so cast him selfe headlong downe, and dyed.

17 The roote of Pelleter of Spaine, chewed betwene the teeth a good whyle: wyll purge the heade and gummes verie well, and fasten the teeth. So that it wyll helpe the head ache and toothe ache: if it be vsed fowre or fiue times in a day, two or three dayes together. It is very true and often proued.

18 Make that, that is shorne from Scarlet, into powder by dryng it at the fyre, or in an Ouen, and then geue to the partye that hath the blouddye flure to drynke: halfe a spoonefull thereof in redde wine. Vse this fiue or sixe tymes, and it wyll helpe him, or her shortlie: and certaynlie (God wylling.) This is well proued.

THy? gall of a Partriche, annointed once in a month on the Artyzes of the temples of the heade: So that it may penetrate and syncke in, doth pzofyte verie much foz the confyzming of the memozy. Simeon Sethi. 19

IF the tayle of a woolfe be buried oz put in the grouֹd of any Towne oz Vylledge: no woolfe wyl enter in that Towne oz Vylledge. Rasis. 20

ALbertus makes mention of a Well, that whatsoeuer is throwne into the same: is turned into a stone. Whereof pzoofe was made by Frederick the fyzst, who: because he woulde not be deceyued, he threw into the same one of his gloues, wherto fyzst: he put ware and sealed it with his owne Ring, and the one halfe of the gloue which was vnder the water, became stone: the other part aboue the water remayned as it was befoze. 21.

IF one go to any body, and doth aske them, being learned in Astrologie, whether he shall fynde him oz speake with him, oz not. Marke the Lozde of the seuenth house, whome if thou finde in an Angle: saye that he is at home. If in a Succedent house, then he is nye home. And marke if betwene the Lozde of the Ascendent, and the Lozde of the seuenth house, there be any applycation, oz if there be any Planet beholding the seuenth house, and carryes the lyght of the one to the other, oz that doth ioyne their two lyghts, and it be thus: then tell him that he shal finde him. If not, then he shall not. Haly Abenragel. 23

Which

which is true, so that the partie doth go to his wife, or to his enemie, or to any other common person. But according to Guido Bonatus: if he go to a king, or to his maister: then you must take the tenth house, and the Lorde thereof: if to a Priest, a Prelate, or a Byshop: then you must consider of the ninth house, as Haly byddes you. Do by the seuenth house: if to your sonne or daughter, then the first house: if to your father, the fowrth house: if to your brother, then you must iudge as before, by the thirde house. And so of the rest, according to ỹ significations of euery house. Wherefore the learned in Astrologie are not ignoraunt: and this is a verye true rule throughly and many times obserued. And if the Lord of the seuenth house, or the house, that the partie trauels vnto, doth signifie, be in a Cadent house: then the partie is farre from home, so that hee is not lyke to speake with him.

23 MAny haue proued that a Saphire tied to the Arteyer, doth put away the heat in an ague. And the same stone borne against thy hart, doth preserue the bearer thereof from the plague, and from venemous thinges. Rasis, et Albertus. And other.

24 If one that hath eaten Garlyke or Coompynseede, breath on the face of a woman that is paynted, the cullour wyll vanish away strayght, if not: then her cullour remaynes as it dyd before. Lang.

25 THe leaues of an Elme tree, or of a Peach tree, falling before their time: doth foreshewe or betokens a murrian, or death of Cattell. Cardanus.

26 Tyberius

TYberius Cæsar, (who was Emperour of Rome when Christe suffered,) when he awaked out of sleepe: dyd see in the darke as Cats do. Suetonius. 26

WHosoeuer eateth two Walnuts, two Fygs, twēty leaues of Rew, and one graine of Salt, all stampt and mixt together, fasting: shalbe safe from poyson and plague that daye. Which Antidote King Mithridates had vsed so much, that when he dronke poyson purposely to kyll him selfe: it coulde not hurte him. Plynius. 27

IF you shall enclose seedes of diuers kindes, eyther in ware, or in some other fast matter, made something thyn or small, shooting out of length, (that is:) as long as you woulde haue the same to growe, and then putting the same in the grounde well dunged: a marueylous hedge wyll spring therof. This is the workmanshyppe and experiment of the kings Gardyner. Mizaldus. 28

THe Elephants haue sence and vnderstanding next vnto man, and it seemes they knowe, and keepe the course of the Starres: for at the chaunge of the Moone they breake downe bowes from the trees, & holdes them then mouing them vp and downe, and they are maruelous docible. Gellius, and Plynie hath left it wytnessed by Mutianus that was thryse Consull, as also Plutarch: that an Elephant dyd wryte the Greek Letters. And Aelianus sayth, that an Elephāt dyd wryte all the Latten Letters in order, with other thinges incredible. 29

30 GRinde Muſtarde with vineger, and rubbe it well and harde on the plants or ſoles of the feete: and it wyll helpe and quicken forgetfull perſonnes. Petrus Hiſpanus.

31 A Moſt notable and proued Water, to clarifie the dymnes of the eyes, or ſyght, doth followe. Take the iuyce of Fennell, of Celendyne, of Rewe, and of Eybright, of each two ounces: Honny one ounce and a halfe, Aloes, Tutie, and Sarcocol, of each halfe an ounce: the gall of a Capon, Chickin, or Cocke, two drams: Nutmegs, Cloues, and Saffern, of eache one dram, Sugar candie, fyue drams: Put all into a Lymbeck of glaſſe, and dyſtyll it: and put of this water into your eies once in the day, two or three drops at a tyme: And there can not be a more precious thing for the eyes then this. I knowe it by proofe, and therefore I am the bolder both to prayſe it, and publyſh it abroade to the great comfort of other.

32 THe three ſcore & thyrde yeare of ones age, is counted to be a daungerous and perylous tyme: for that it doth paſſe ſeldome without daunger of lyfe, or without ſome other great myſfortune. As it is obſerued in many examples. Hereof Auguſtus Cæſar, (as Gellius reporteth) was maruellous glad, that he had eſcaped that yeare of his age. The cauſe may be, that the ſeuenth yeare, and the nynthe yeare (being Anni climacterici et critici, which are Iudicial yeares) multyplyed together: makes the ſayde number of. 63. This Mizaldus deſcribes.

33 Seethe

SEethe Iuie beryes in vineger, or in whyte wine: and when they be well sodde, suppe of the same hotte lycour: and when it is colde spytte it out, and suppe more therof. Whosoeuer doth thus, it helpeth the toothe ache. 33

THey in whose Natiuitie Venus is impedite or Infortunate of Saturne: Are lyke to haue paynes or griefes in theyr stones, especially, if she be in the Ascendent. And lyke wise, if Venus be with Mars in the eyght house: or if the Moone Venus and Mars be coniunct, or in the cupll aspect of Saturne. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff. 34

WHosoeuer is lame, and can neyther go nor styre their ioynts: Let them take of good Aqua cõposita, and oyle of Roses, of eyther a lyke much, myxe them both together, and annoynt the grieued place therewith morning and euening, vntyll he be well. (Which wyll be within a whyle after) but rubbe the place with warme cloathes well before. A thing often proued. 35

WHosoeuer hath Mars in the Horoscope, or the Ascendent, at the tyme of his byrth: certainly, he wyll haue a speciall scarre or marke in his face. Ptol. Which I haue tryed in many, and yet neuer haue founde it false. 36

THe cycles of cart wheeles, emptie cartes, and the combe on a Cocks head: do meruelously feare a Lyon, (being a most hardy, or fierce beast:) but of all things he feares lyres, torches lyght, or fyre brands. Plynius, Aelianus et alij. 37

38 That Pygions be not hunted or killed of Cats, at the windowes & euery passage, and at euery Pygions hole, hang or put lytle braunches of Rew: for Rew hath a maruellous strength agaynst wylde Beasts. (As Didimus doth saye.)

39 If the tayle of a Woolfe be hanged in a house, no Woolfe wyll enter therein: neyther any Flyes wyll flye into the same. Rasis et Alb.

40 If a mad man vse to laughe, it is a laudible sygne: but if he be verie sadde, it it is perylous. Aphor. Hippocratis.

41 This medicine folowing wyll procure a good stomacke to meate. Take three drams of good Synamon, one dram of Mastick, one dram of ỹ parings of Pomegranets, and halfe a dram of Galingale, and stampe all these together, and temper it with clarified Honny: and then vse to eate as much of therof, as a Nut euery day, during ten dayes, fasting: and it wyll procure a good stomacke, and also preserue and kepe the same from any euil humors to breede therin. This is an excellent medicine, and often proued, and ealie to be made.

42 If you marke where your right foote doth stand at the fyrst tyme ỹ you do heare the Cuckoo: and then graue or take vp the earth vnder the same, wherso-euer the same is sprinckled about: there wyll no fleas breede. Physic by Mizaldus report. And I know that it hath bene proued true.

TO make the counterfeat Mandrag, which hath 43
bene sold by deceyuers, for much money: Do thus as foloweth. Take the great double roote of Bryonie, newly taken out of the grounde, and with a fyne sharpe knife, frame the shape of a Man or Woman of the same, with his stones and cods, and other members therto. And when it is cleane done, pricke all these places with a sharpe steele, as the head, the eye browes, the chyn, and the priuities, and put into the sayde holes the seedes of Myllet, or any other that bringes foorth lytle small rootes, that doo resemble heayrs: (which leeke seedes wyll do very well) or els barly, after this put it in the ground, and let it be couered with earth, vntyl it haue gotten vpon it a certayne lytle skyn: and then thou shalt see a monstruous Idoll, and heairie, which wyll become the parts well: if it be workmanlie, or cunninghy made, or figured. Mizaldus. Another tryn waye for the lyke, is in the naturall and artificiall conclusions, Englished by Thomas Hyll.

WHosoeuer annoynts his feete or hands, with the 44
grease of a Woolfe: he shall not be hurt with any colde of his handes, or feete so annointed. Mizaldus.

FIue leaued grasse, through Iupiters force, doth re- 45
syst venym or poyson. Wherof, if one leafe twyse euery daye, morning and euening be drunken with wine: It is sayde to put away the Quotidian ague. Three leaues the Tertian ague. And fower leaues the Quarten ague. Marcilius Ficinus.

IF in the beginning of the sickenesse, or at the tyme of 46
asking of the question for the sicke: the Lorde of the

Ascendent and the Moone, be in the sowth or eight house, Combust or Cadent, or conuinct with ỹ Lord of the eyght house: they geue a certaine testimony of death. And if one of them onely, that is the Lorde of the Ascendent or the Moone be so, it is a testimony of death: as is before sayde. Iohan. Ganiuet.

47 VArueyn stampt and streyned with wine, water, or vineger, and then geuen to a woman that trauels, or is in her labour, and can not be delyuered: it causeth speedy delyueraunce. Trotula de passionibus mulierum. And Gysbertus affyrmes the lyke, if it be drunke with water.

48 A Straunge medicine and a rare secrete, for consuming the webbe in the eye: oftentymes proued. Take nyne lytle woormes with many feete, of some called Swyne lyke, (if they be touched, they become rounde as a button, they are to be founde betwene the barke and the woodde of olde tymber or trees:) stampe them with a lytle iuyce of Woodbynde, or Betony, then streyne the same well: and let the partie that hath the webbe in his eye, drinke it in a morning something warmed. Do thus three mornings together, and it wyl cure it perfectly, (God wylling.) This was tolde me for a very trueth, by one that had proued it dyuers tymes.

49 THis that followeth is a speciall medicine for them that swoonds, or are faint at the hart. Take Rosemarie, Sage, Betony, and Margerom, of eache one handfull, and seethe them in a gallon, or more of fayr

fayre water, tyll halfe the water be consumed: then take awaye the hearbes, and put to the sayde water a good pynt of Honny, and then skymme it well, and then put thereto an ounce of Stycados, tyde in a fayre lynnen cloath, and let it seethe a lytle whyle, and then take it out of the sayde water, and then put thereto one ounce of Synamon, three quarters of an ounce of Nutmegges, and as much of Gynger in powder: And vse to drinke a good draught thereof twyse euery day something warme, fyrst and last: for the space of syxe or seuen dayes: And then it helpes perfectlie.

That Chylde wyll be deafe, that is borne when Mercurie is Lorde of the fyrt house, and Infortunate by an euyll aspect with Saturne, chiefly: if he be in the fyrt house. Lykewise, they wyll haue great impediment in their hearing: in whose Natiuitie, Iupiter and Saturne be both impedite or Infortunate aboue the earth. That is: if they be Retrograde, or Combust in euyll places. Iatro. 50

They þ haue any paynes, or swelling in the throate: let them take a Jewes eare, (which is to be had at the Apothecaries) & lay it to stiepe in Ale, a whole night, and let the party drinke a good draught therof euery daye, once or twyse, vntyll they perceyue themselues amended. A proued thing. 51

A Straunge matter, and a thing followeth worthy of memorye. Whosoeuer hath the kinges Euyll, and lookes vpon a certaine Byrde, called Galgulus, of a marueilous shape and quicke sight, by and 52

by

by the same byrde doth drawe to her the yallow vapors of choller, & heales the party perfectly through a certaine great benefite of nature. But where as through a secrete gyfte of Nature she doth perceyue or smell the diseased party to come towarde her, shee wyl close her eyes, & hyde her head vnder her wings, not that she doth enuie the parties health, or lothe to helpe him of his disease: But because she doth greatly feare the sharpnes of the humor, which the nearer the party infected comes to her, the more it wyl pain her, & he ỹ more eased. Therfore they were wont to sel this Byrd to such as had this disease, in some close thing, or couered: least the party should be healed for nothing. The Authors hereof are Hilodorus, Plutarchus, Aelianus, Suidas, and Plynie, with other. And Kirannides, and after him Albertus reportes: that if this Byrde refuse to looke vpon the diseased party, it is a token that he shall dye thereof. But if he looke euen vpon him, she drawes the disease to her self, and then by and by or soone after, (she flying against the Sunne,) doth vomit it out of her. And thus she doth both cure the sycke party, and deliuer her selfe from the same, through a certaine maruelous benefite of Nature. But learned men do much dyscent in taking of this Byrde. Plynie contends that it is Icterus, some do thinke that it is Chloreus, or Chlorio, which the Frenchmen calles Lorion and Loriot. The best part of the Phisitions defends that it is Charadrius: some affyrmes that it is Oriolus: others say that it is Galbulus, or Galbula, or Chloris: which Gesner lykes not. And Mizaldus leaues it to the iudgement of ỹ Doctors or learned, vntyll experience shal trye the trueth thereof. Mizaldus in suis Mirabilibus seu arcanis.

ORpheus and Archelaus affyrmes, by the report of Plynie: that if the lyppes of them be smeared with mans bloud, that are fallen of the falling sycknes, by & by they wyll be delyuered from the traunce or fyt: or if their great tooes be then next pulled or pincht. 53

THe mydle rynde of a Cherie tree, stamped & streyned, & the sayde iuyce put into a lytle whyte wyne warmed, and then geuen to drinke to them that haue the stone: or can not make water, it auoydes the grauell or stone, and makes them to make water prestly. Use it three or fowre tymes. 54

ONe may make beyond sea Azure, as followeth, & counterfeyt it very well. Take common Azure, and beate or stampe it well with Vineger, & annoynt therewith a thyn plate of pure syluer, and put ỹ same ouer a vessell full of wine: which set ouer hotte ashes and coales, and let it be moued & sturred, vntyll it be lyke beyond sea Azure. This is the best way. Mizaldus affyrmes that he had this out of an olde written booke. 55

IF you do put quick syluer into a potte amongst seething or hotte pease, the pease wyll leape out of the potte: except the brym or mouth of the potte be to hyghe, or the fyre to small. Mizaldus sayth, that this is proued. 56

BArly halfe sodde, geuē to Hens to be eaten, makes them laye often, and their egs to be greater. This is affyrmed for trueth. 57

IF any doubt, or feare any thing whatsoeuer it bee, and asketh thee hauing knowledge in Astrologie 58

thereof: marke and consider the Lorde or Almuten of the Ascendent, whom if thou dost finde pure and safe from infortunes, and he beholding the Ascendent, the feare is needeles. For no harme shall happen according to the feare. Haly Abenragel.

59 SAuery beaten and sodden in vineger, and layde in manner of a plaster, to the hynder part of the head: doeth mercelye awaken those that are heauy with sleepe.

60 HEre followeth the making of a pleasaunt oyle of Cloues. Take of Cloues one pound, which beate to powder in a brasen morter: then adde thereto three pounde of Almondes scraped and beaten in a morter: and when they be well myxed together, sprinkle theron fower ounces of the best white wine: letting it so lye in a masse, for the space of eight dayes at the least: after that stampe the whole ouer againe, & then put it into a new earthen panne, which heate ouer the fyre so long, that you cā not suffer your hand in it: then put it vp into square bagges, and wring the same harde in a presse, vntyll all the whole substaunce of the oyle be come.

61 TAke a Frogge, and cutte her throughe the myddes of the backe with a knife, and take out the Lyuer, and foulde it in a Colewoort leafe, and burne it in a newe earthen potte well closed: and geue the ashes thereof vnto him or her, that hath the falling sicknesse to drinke with Wyne, and it wyll helpe him. And if the partye be not healed at once: then do so

by another Frogge, and so doo styll, and without doubte it wyll heale him: if he vse it. This was tolde me for a sure experiment: And it is also affyrmed by Petrus Hispanus.

A Wonderfull thyng, passing all credite, chaunced in the Bysshoprycke, or Dyoces of they of Eistertence, in Germany: but that it was seene of dyuers credyble wytnesses. A certaine husbandman there called Vlricke Neuecesser, being tormented with cruell paynes, in one of his sydes, soddainly tooke holde of a nayle that was vnder the skynne vnhurt: which cutte by a Surgion, he tooke out the nayle: yet for all that the paynes dyd not cease. Wherefore the myserable man suspectinge that there was no remedye to bee had for his payne, but by death: hee tooke a knyfe and cutte his throate. And the thyrde daye after he being carryed to burying, there was three present, one Eucharius, Rosenbader, of Wessemburge, and Iohn of Ettenstet Surgions, in the presence of many, which dyd cutte or open the bellye and Mawe of the sayde dead Husbandman. Wherein was founde (being maruaylous and prodigious) a long and rounde peece of woodde, fowre knyues of Steele, partlye sharpe, and partlye nycked lyke a Sawe, and two sharpe instrumentes of yron, that was longer then a spanne: and they had therin also, heair rowled together as it were a round Bowle or Ball. This was layde or put in his Mawe, by none other arte, but onely by the craste and subtyltye of he Deuyll. This hath Iohannes Langius wrytten 62

in the fyrst parte, of his medcinal Epistles. Epistol. 38. de prodigijs et prestigijs demonum in morbis. Mizaldus reporetes it also.

63 In many Pondes, all the water & wood taken out, by and by Eeles do breede: if rayne water come into them, for that with the dewe, they do lyue and are nourished. Aristo. Plutarch. And other.

64 If the ryght knee of a Bull be tyde with a broade bande, it wyll make him tame. Aelianus.

65 Let the partie that bleedes, chawe the roote of a Netle in his mouth, but swallowe it not downe: and without doubte the bloud wyll stanche: for if one keepe it in his mouth, he can lose no bloud. Petrus Hisp.

66 If a mad man finde ease in sleeping, it is good: but if his rage encrease, it is to be feared. Hippocrates in suis Aphor.

67 If the Lorde of the Ascendent or the Moone, or the Lorde of ꝑ syxt house, be Combust, or Retrograde, & the Lord of the Ascendent be in the eyght house conuinct to Mars, or Saturne: the sicke must dye of that disease. Iohannes Ganiuetus. (But God can restore healthy past all hope.)

68 This medicine folowing doth maruellously breake winde in the bellye. Take Coomyn seede, Fennell seede, and Annes seede, of each a like much: beat them to powder, then seeth the same in wyne, and drinke a good draught therof fyrst & last, fowre or fyue dayes together, & you shall finde a great helpe thereby: for

it hath bene often proued to their great ease & comfort that tooke the same.

TAke a spoonefull of Aqua vite, and two spoonefull of the water of Arsemarte, and annoynt any ache therwith twyse euery day, morning and euening: for the space of fyue or sixe dayes at the most, and it wyll heale it for euer. I had this out of an olde wrytten booke. 69

HE wyll be weake in ỳ act of generation, in whose Natinitie Venus is ioyned with Saturne, especially in the tenth or eight house: or that the Moone is ioyned with Saturue, in an euyll aspect of Venus: or if Saturne be in the syxt, or twelfth house, in a moyst sygne Infortunating Venus. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff. 70

THis folowing is an excellent medicine for ỳ stone. Seethe an handfull of Holly berryes, in a pynt of good Ale, tyll halfe the Ale be consumed: then streyne it, putting then a lytle butter to it, and let the partie drinke therof fiue or sixe spoonefull: and within halfe an howre after, the party wyll make water: (if euer any medicine wyl cause it.) This was tolde me for a very true secrete. 71

THe learned and wise men among the Persians affyrme, that if Sage be putrefied or layde to rot in horse dung, whyles the Sunne and Moone do both occupy the seconde face of Leo. thereon wyll breede a Byrde lyke an Owlett, or blacke Byrde: the ashes wherof being burned, and strowed or cast into a burning Lampe, wyll make the house seeme to be full of Serpentes. Hermes. 72

73 IF the eares of Cattes be stowde or cutte off, it wyll make them keepe home the better. For that, then the water (which they can not abyde) wyll drop into their eares being open. And if they be gelded, especially the male Catte, they wyll not onely be more tamer and fatter: but also thereby they wyll raunge abroade the lesse. Mizaldus.

74 IT is sayde that Cockles & Oysters, in great thunders, do vomitte and cast out then Pearles. Wherupon many are founde in the sandes. Mizaldus.

75 WHen any drawes nye towarde their death, and that their members lackes bloud & vytal heate: Then Fleas and Lyse leaues them quyte, or else drawes to that parte of the bodye where the sayde heate tarryes the longest: which is in the hole in the necke vnder the chyn. &c. This is a token that death is at hande. Lemnius.

76 THe leaues of Walwoort sodde with Wine, doth marueilously mytigate the paynes of them that are tormented with the gowte: if they be applyed to the place where the grefe or payne is. There be that preferres and extolles with marueilous praises: The iuyce expressed out of the leaues & rootes therof, sodden with Wine and May butter: and in the steede of a Lynyment, annointed styll on the grieued member. That is three or fowre tymes euerie daye. Mizaldus learned this of one that proued it.

77 A Rythe dryed, and put into Wyne, if there be any water therein, it drawes it to it. The Wine left a-

lone

lone, or together:) Which is good and profytable for trying of Wine. Mizaldus.

78 A Notable medicine to heale lame members, doeth folowe. Take of oyle Olyfke, Aqua vite, ole of Exetor, and of a Beasts gall, of each a lyke much, myxe all together, and annoynt the lame members therewith twyse euerie daye, morning and euening, the space of a fortnight, being well rubbed before: and it wyll helpe the same of a certayntie. An olde woman in Worcester shyre, dyd helpe many therewith.

79 If out of one pounde of excellent Wyne, with as much Salt as you can holde in your hande, and the leese of pure Wyne, you do distyll a water: You shall finde that it wyll be the whottest water of all other. Mizaldus had this of a certaine Alchemyst.

80 It is sayd that Hartes in Crete, being stroken with Dartes enuenomed: do eate of a certayne herbe called Dyttanie: and thereby the pricke or any other thyng that stykes in them is dryuen foorth. Mizaldus.

81 There was a certaine Woman great with chyld in Pago, not farre from Andernacus, a Towne of the Bysshoppe of Cullen: Desyring or longing to eate, or to feede on her Husbandes flesshe, and although she loued him intirely, she killed him in the night, & being satisfied with the halfe of his flesh, she powdred y rest with

with Salt: but after when her great longing dyd cease, and that she dyd repent the deede: she dyd confesse it to her frendes that sought for her husbande. Iohannes Langius, in his medycynall Epistles. Therfore it is good for the husbands to take heede, whiles they? wyues haue such inordinate longyng vppon them.

82 MAny haue bene helped that haue had fowle and leprous faces, onely with the washing the same with ỹ distilled water of Strawberies: the Strawberies fyrst put into a close glasse, and so putrifyed in horse dung. Conradus Gesnerus.

83 IF, at the time of the byrth of any, Mercurie be Occidentall from the Sun, not vnder his lyght, or his beames: (except in Aries, or Leo) nor Retrograde: being then in any of the fowre Angles, strong, & well affected: doth shew that the chylde then borne, shall be hye minded, strong, and famed for his strength, & lyberallity: and she wes also that he shalbe an Astronomer. For Mercurie Occidental in Leo, is woont to make Astronomers. And Mercurie Orientall of the Sun, and strong, doth shew, great knowledge, wisedome of handy workes, chiefly: if hee be with the Moone, or in the house of the Moone, that is Cancer: and if he be in a moueable sygne: it sygnifies inconstantnesse both of deede and minde. But in a fyxed sygne, inconstancie. Taisnier.

84 PRymrose leaues stampt, and layd in the place that bleedeth, stancheth the bloud. This hath bene proued.

85 Take

TAke blacke Sope, and almoſt as much of Ginger in 85
powder, and mixe them well together: then annoynt therwith any Tetter or Ringwoorme euerie day, for the ſpace of fowre or fiue daies together, and it wyll heale it certaynly. Proued.

TAke Aloes Epatcū fowre drams, Bryony, Mallick, 86
Myrre, Aſarrabaccha, Scamony, of each a dram: myxe ỹ ſame made in powder, with ỹ iuyce of Fēnel, and a lytle clarifyed Honny to preſerue them: Take a dram therof, which is ỹ weyght of lxvii. barly cornes at the moſt, earlie in the morning, & neyther eate nor drink of three or fowre howres after: If they be geuē nine dayes together, they help maruelouſly: and they are very excellent for all maner of head ache, approued (though neuer ſo lōg rooted.) They purge al humors, they bring gladneſſe, they are good for the eye ſyght, they preſerue the mind, letting or hyndring the horenes of heayrs, they helpe the ſwymming of the head, and the migrim, and heales the ſounding of the eares. But to the weaker perſons geue ỹ leſſer quantitie. Make it in fiue or ſixe lytle round pyls or bals, and ſwallowe them one after another at one tyme. They are proued to be very good. I founde this in a very olde written booke.

IF Mercurie be impedite of Saturne in a chylds Na- 87.
tiuitie, it doth hynder the tongue. But it is woorſe whē they be corporally coniunct together, eſpecially, in the Aſcendent, or in the ſeuenth houſe, and in the ſame ſygne with the Sun, (Mercury being then occidentall:) or if Mercury be aboue the earth corporally coniunct with Saturne, or els in an euyll aſpect of Saturne,

turne, and in a dum sygne called Signum mutum, and also is Infortunate, that is to saye: in an euyll place, Retrograde or combust, and peregrene: That party then borne, will haue great impediment in his tõgue, or else wyll be dum, and cannot speake. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff.

88 IOhannes Langius an excellent Phisition sayth, that he heard it reported of certayne Horsemen of the countrey Valentine, that they dyd see in Austria, a man, which with barking, and with swyft running, contended and stryued with Dogs, and was hunted of them vnhurt in the woods.

89 THe eyes of young Swallowes being in the nest, prickt with an needle or a pynne, & so made blinde: within fowre or fiue dayes after, they wyl see again. Which is very true, for I haue proued it. But howe they recouer their syght I knowe not: But dyuers wryte, if their eyes be hurt, the olde Swallowes restores their sight againe with the iuyce of Celendin.

90 WHite Poppie and Henbane seede, a litle stamped, and tempered with the whyte of an egge, & layd to the foreheade: prouoketh sleepe. This hath bene often proued.

91 THis following wyll heale lame members. Seethe Rew, & Rosemary, of each two handful, with common Oile, & Malmesey, of either one quart together, for the space of halfe an howre: Then let the lame members be washt and bathed therewith, (but before the sayde member or greeued place must be well chafed

chafed with a hotte cloath,) then when it is well bathed (which wyll be within halfe an howre) wrappe & keepe the member or place so bathed with a lambe skynne (the wooll syde inwarde,) and do thus euerie night before, or at his going to bedde, three weekes at the least, and he wyll be hole and sounde thereof. Doctor Owen helpt one herewith, and with none other thing, that could neyther stand nor go: but was very lame. They that sawe the proofe therof tolde it to mee: which was and is a man of good credite.

IT was a heynous offence with the Egipcians, eyther wyllingly, or by chaunce to kyll a Catte. And Diodorus telles a pretie story therof, least it might be thought to be a fable. In ye time of Ptolomie, a league or amity being begun betwene him & the Romains: A certaine Romaine then against his wyl, had killed a Cat: wherupon the Egipcians gathered together, and dyd beset the house where he was, requyring to haue him to be executed for his great offēce, (no whit regarding the power of the Romaines, nor yet their lague or friendshippe with them:) When, had not the King and Rulars bene, they would haue drawn him out of the house, and kylled him. Diodorus. 92

TO keepe Harnes, or any other thing made of yron or steele from rusting. Let the same be rubd ouer with Vineger mixt with Ceruse, or the marrowe of a Hart, (which is farre better then Oyle,) and it wyl keepe them fayre and bright. 93

IF the Lord of the second house, be in the first house, & Fortunate (the chyld then borne,) shal possesse Ryches without labour. And by the nature of ye Planet 94

thou maiſt know wherby ỹ ryches wyl come. As if it be the Sunne, it wyll come to him by power, that is, the rytches wyll happen by helpe or fauour of great men: if Mars, then by warres, or by theft: if Saturne, of the enheritaunce of the dead: if Iupiter, of fayth (relygion) or of Maſters of fayth, (or of the lawe, and ſuch lyke) appertayning to Iupiter: if Venus, by women: if Mercury, by learning, wiſedome, or marchandize: if the Moone, by the workes of hands, or by iournyes. but if the Lorde of the ſeconde houſe (ſo placed) be not fortunate, and an euyll planet beholding him, he ſhal loſe all his goodes. Taiſnier.

95 A Notable oyle or medicine for the Gowte, & ioynt aches, very true and often proued. Take the iuyce of Sage, of Aqua vite, of oyle Debaye, of Vineger, Muſtarde, and of a Beaſts gall, of each a lyke much: put them all together into a great blather, and chaſe it well vp and downe with your hands, for the ſpace of an howre and a halfe, and keepe it then to your vſe, and annoynt the grieued place therwith, euery morning and euening: and you ſhall finde your ſelfe healed within a ſhort tyme. This is a ſure and often proued thing.

96 THis precious medicine following, doth preſerue & keepe them ỹ takes it, ſafe from poyſon or plague. Take of Iumper berryes two drams, of Earth of Lemnie, called of the Phiſitions, Terre Lemnie, as much, and one ſcruple more, which is the weyght of xxiiii. barly cornes. When you haue made them in fine powder, mixe them with Honny, and keepe it to your vſe in a cleane veſſell: geue as much therof at

one tyme as a Haſell nutte, in thꝛee ounces of Aqua Mulſa (which is made with water and Honny, that is of one pounde of Honny, and eyght pounde of water ſodden and ſkimmed ouer an eaſie fyꝛe: vntyll the fowꝛth parte be conſumed.) This excellent Antidote dyd king Necomedes vſe, when any dyd byd him to banket, oꝛ any other cheare, that he dyd ſuſpect. If there be no poyſon taken beſoꝛe it, it wyll remayne quietly in the ſtomacke: but if there be any poyſon, it wyll pꝛocure vomyt: ſo that thereby the poyſon and medicine wyll both come foꝛth. Myzaldus.

A Notable thing to cauſe one to ſleepe immediatly. 97
Take of the iuyce of Henbane, of Lettes, of Plantayn, of Poppie, of the leaues of Wandꝛag, of Iuie leaues, of Mulbery leaues, and of Humlocke, of each one dꝛam, of Opium, and of Iuie berries, of eather as much: ſtampe the Iuie berryes and the Opium together, and myxe the iuyces of them well together: then dyp a ſpunge into the ſame, and let it dꝛinke it all vp, and then laye the ſame ſpunge in the Sun to dꝛye: after laye the ſayde ſpunge to the parties noſe whome you woulde haue to ſleepe, and he wyll ſleepe quickly. And when you wyll awake him, dyppe another ſpunge in Vinegar, and holde it to his noſe, and hee wyll awake within a whyle after. This is an excellent thing and true.

BEware that nothing bynde thy body harde, when 98
thou bleedeſt, and then holde thy handfull of ſhepheards Purſe, and ſtedfaſtlie looke vp to the Sunne, and the bleeding wyll ceaſe. This is pꝛoued.

99 TO make a powder that wyll drawe out a toothe without any instrument. Take Spurge, Pellyter of Spaine, Smalledge, the dunge of a Rauen, or of a Crowe, Galbanum, the brayne of Partreches, and also a Frogge, of each alyke much: burne all these together in a newe earthen potte, all to powder, and with a lytle of the same powder, touch the tooth that you woulde haue fall out: and doubtles within a quarter of an howre it wyll fall out. But you must take heede that you touche none other teeth therewith. This I had out of an old written booke, wherin was many excellent true things.

100 SEethe Mallowes and redde Nettles together in fayre water, and let the partie that is costyffe, or can not go to the stoole, sytte close ouer the same, and receyue the fume thereof vp into his fundement: and it wyll helpe him certaynlie, and spedely, (God wylling.) A thing often proued.

EINIS. Lib. 3.

The

Ake Dwale as follo- 1
weth, which makes one to
ſleepe, whyles he be cutte or
burned by Cawterizing, as
followeth. Take the gall of a
Barrowe ſwyne, or the gall
of a Boze, the iuyce of Hum-
locks thzee ſpoonefull, of the
iuyce of wylde Neppe, thzee ſpoonefull, of the iuyce of
Lettys, of ỹ iuyce of Poppie, of the iuyce of Henbane,
and Aſell, of each thzee ſpoonefull: myxe them all to-
gether, and boyle them well, and doo them in a gla-
ſen veſſell well ſtopped, and put thzee ſpoonefulles
therof in a quart of good wine or Ale, and mixe them
well together: And let him that ſhalbe cut or Caw-
terized lyt againſt a good fyze, and geue him dzynke
thereof tyll he fall a ſleepe. This I had alſo out of an
olde wzytten booke. Vſe it warely, and pzoue it ad-
uiſedly: if you begyn with a lytle quantitie, you maye
encreaſe it when you wyll: but if you geue too much
at once, you can not dyminiſh it when you lyſt.

THey wyll be hyndered in their ſmell, or wyll haue 2
diſeaſes or griefes in theyr noſes: In whoſe Na-
tiuity Mars and Venus are impedite aboue the earth.
Iatromath.

a Rare thing for the Stone

DRye the rootes of red Nettles, and make them in 3
powder, & dzink a ſpooneful of the powder therof
in.

in a draught of whyte Wine somthing warme, and it wyll breake the stone though it be neuer so great, & that with speede. Use it euery daye vntyll the stone and grauell be all broken and consumed. A thing of small pryce and great vertue.

4 A Combe made of the ryght horne of a Ram, doth take away the head ache, being on the right syde of the head: if the pained head be combed therewith. If the paine be on the left side of ỹ head, then a combe made of the left horne of a Ram, doth take it awaye: if the pained head be combed therwith. This I had out of an olde booke.

5 THebit the Philosopher, doth teach that to get the vertue of any Starre: you must make a ryng whē the Moone doth behold happily by a Tryne or Sextyle aspect (the same Starre placed in the myddes of the Heauens, or in the Ascendent:) but the matter or substaunce of the Ryng must be made of that mettal, that belongs to that Starre: and lykewise an hearb ascribed to the sayde Starre, must be included or put vnder that Ryng.

6 DYppe a sylken thread in the bloud of a Mowse, and then let the patient swallow it that hath the Squynancie, or swellinges, or paines in the throate, and it wyll helpe him.

7 THis folowing is a notable medicine for the gowt. Take the roote of wylde Neppe, and the roote of the wylde Docke, fyrst sodden by them selues: then pare of the skyns, and cut them into peeces & stampe them

them both together, as smal as can be: then put therto a quantity of soote of a chymney, and temper them with the mylke of a Cowe that hath the heair of one cullour: then take vrine of a man that is fasting, and make a plaster therof, & boile al together, and as hot as the partie can suffer it, laye it to the place payned or grieued, and a daye & a night without remouing, and then lay another plaster of the same to it, and let it lye therto as long as the other. And do thus nine tymes, and it wyll helpe him on warrantyes (God wylling.) Proued.

IF yron (that is made cleane or polished) be tynted or rubbed ouer with Aqua fortis, wherein the fylinges, or scrapings of brasse is dyssolued: That yron wyll haue the cullour of brasse. Bap. Porta. 8

A Horse that castes, or holdes his eares backward, for the most part is deafe. And that Horse that doth not ney in the company of a great number of other Horsses, is doom. Simoneta Cardinalis. 9

To keep Armis from rust

THe best thing of all other to keepe Harnes, or any other thing made of yron or steele from rustines, is this. Stampe the fyling or dust of lead, finely in a leaden or yron mortar, putting thereto a lytle oyle of Spyke, (which besydes makes it smell trymlie) and therwith rubbe ouer the Harnes or any other thing as is beforesayde made of yron or steele. By this meanes you may carry your Harnes or other things so rubbed therewith, in watery places, and in moyst ayres safe from rusting. Mizaldus had this of a cunning Armaror. 10

IF one come to geue thee counsayle, and thou would knowe whether hee meane well, or be a deceauer: Marke ỹ tenth house, and if a good & fortunate planet be found there, his coũsayle is good, and true: But if there be an euyl or an vnfortunate planet ther, he is a deceyuer & a lyar. Which I (sayth Haly, as one ỹ haue proued it) do confirme, & do say: if one come to coũsayl thee, & the Ascendent be of cõmon signes, or the Lord of the Ascendent, & the Moone be in common signes: do say, that he is then a deceiuer, & wyl deceiue thee. Therfore hearken not to him. Haly Abenragell.

12 ONe knot of the roote of a Mullen, geuen to drink, doth binde the loosenes of the bellie. Proued.

13 HE that waxeth deafe through an ague & bleedeth at the nose, shall recouer his hearing. Hippocrates in Aphor.

14 THis medicine following, is proued by experience, and as a certayne diuine thing, doth cure euerie plurisie, and doth relieue the sicke from death: which ought not to be applyed vnto the sicke partie, vntyll the fowrth daye be past. Take of Dealtha two ounces, (which is to be had at the Apothecaries:) the oyle of sweete Almondes halfe an ounce, myxe them together: with which oyntment (being warme,) let the grieued place be annointed: then sprinkle vpon ỹ annointed place half an ounce of powder of Coomin, finelie searced, (which done:) take a Colewoort leafe, made hotte vpon burning ashes, and annoint it with olde butter (not salted,) and laye it hotte vpon the annoynted & powdred place (tying it on with cloathes that it remoue not,) and a maruelous affect wyll appeare

peare vnto you in the ceasyng of the paine of the plu-
rysie: and in resoluing of ỳ matter of the impostume.
This remedie wyl bring honor vnto thee, and great
profyte vnto the sicke person. And knowe that this
remedie is good in any other great payne, in all the
body, frō the head vnder. Emperica benedicti victorij.
And also I haue seene this proued, which helped one
of the plurisye without letting of bloud.

15 If a Woman with chylde haue her smocke, that she
weares, slyt at the neather ende or skyrt thereof, or
not sowed there rounde about, but that one syde or
seame thereof, be a lytle left vnclosed, or vnsowed to-
gether: the same chylde that she then goeth withall,
shalbe safe from hauing a clouen or hare lyppe. Yea,
though she chaunce to meete suddenly a Hare, or
though a hare doth leape ouer her, or suddenly touch
her. Which happens to many Chyldren by such
meanes, as is mencioned in an other parte of this
booke. This was very credibly told me for a trueth.
Therfore I haue placed it here, as worthy the name
of a notable thing. for any impostum

16 WHosoeuer shall vse dayly to take in a draught of
small Ale, a spoonful of the powder of Matfellon
or Scabius: the same wyll destroye any impostume
within them. It hath bene often proued. And Antho-
nius Musa doth praise it for the lyke effect.

17 IF the Lord of ỳ first house be in ỳ Ascendent, or tēth
house, it showes ỳ the disease is open & manifest: if
in the seuenth or fowrth house, then ỳ disease is priuy
or hyd: if in the ninth or eleuenth house, then it is opē
& manifestly knowne: in the other places, the disease
is priuy hyd, or vnknowne. Iatromath. Guat. Gryff.

18 CLeopatra, the laſt Queene of Egipt, and Wyfe to Marcus Antonius Conſull of Roome, (a prowde Princeſſe, and too dainty a Dame) dyd drinke one ſo voluptuous draught, as neuer any dyd before, (nor I thinke wyll hereafter:) for ſhe diſſolued in Tarte and ſtrong Vineger, the greateſt and beutifulleſt Pearle that euer was ſeene in the Eaſt parte of the worlde: and drunke the ſame at one draught, to ſatiſfye her prowde prefumptuous pleaſure withall. Which Pearle was worth two hundreth and fifty thouſand crownes. Plinius, Macrob. And other.

19 OUt of the Figge tree, there comes ſuch a ſharpe vapor, that if a Hen be hanged thereon, it wyll ſo prepare her, that ſhe wil be ſoone and eaſily roſted. Plut. And the lyke wyll be if the fethers be pluckt off from Fowles or Byrds, & the ſkyns pulled off frō Beaſts, and then layde or couered a day or two in a heape of Wheate. It is confirmed by experience, ſayth Mizaldus.

20 THe profeſſors of naturall Magicke, affirmes, that Varueyn being taken vp or gathered, when the Sunne is in Aries, the Ram: and ſtampt with the ſeedes of Pyonie, and ſtreyned with whyte Wine & drunke: doth maruelouſly heale them that haue the falling ſickneſſe. Oftentimes proued ſayth Mizaldus. Which he had out of a verye olde booke of the ſeuen hearbes of the planets, written to Hermes.

21 WHen any of the three higher planets, & the Sun, is in any of the Angles, the chyld then borne (being a boye) ſhalbe chiefe of his brethren. Or if there

be

be any borne before him, they wyll dye: and he shall holde the chiefe rule in his fathers house. Taisnier.

SAlt dyssolued in water, or brine, presently with his strength, doth both put away the paynes, and the heate of any burning, whether it be with Gunpowder, or with oyle, pytche, scalding water, burning coales, burning yron, or by any other meanes whatsoeuer, especially: if it be bathed with lynnē cloathes, wet or dypt in the same, and a lynnen cloath therein wet, layde or applyed to the place burned. Lemnius. 22

TAke Salarmoniacke, Roch allom, Allom plume, Sal gem, Tartar, and Romaine Vitriall, of each equall partes, all which seuerally made in fine powder, myxe together, and dissolue it in fayre cleare water: then put syluer or syluer plate therein, and let it lye, and set it ouer the fyre that it may be very hotte: and you shal see that your siluer or plate wil be marueious whyte and fayre. Mizaldus. 23

THe roote of Zedoary (but be sure it be perfect and good) mixt with Reysons, and a lytle Lycquerts, champed with the teeth and swallowed: preserues them that doo so, vnhurt or without daunger of the plague: if they go to any that are infected with the plague, or that are constrayned to speake with them that haue the plague. Mizaldus. 24

THe roote of Pyonie, (which is the hearbe of the Sun) being pulled out of ẏ earth on a Sonday, in the howre of the Sun, the Sunne then being in Leo, called the Lyon: and the Moone encreasing in light, 25

(which is from her chaunge to the full,) delyuereth them of the falling ſyckneſſe, that beares it vppon them. Marcilius Ficinus.

26 IF at the tyme of the fyrſt falling ſycke of one, or at the time of the queſtion for the ſycke, the Moone be in the ſowth houſe, with Mars, and good Planettes be Cadent: It is ſygne of death. Iohannes Ganiuetus.

27 LEt the Woman that trauels of her chylde, (or is in her labour,) be gyrded with the ſkynne that a Serpent or Snake caſtes off: and then ſhe wil quicklye be delyuered. Trotula.

28 A Maruelous rare Secrete, to drawe out the oyle of Cynamom after an eaſie manner: which oyle preſerueth the ſtomacke from corruption, by taking of it by the mouth, and applying of it to the ſtomack. Take of Cynamom one pounde, which ſtampe and beate ſinelye: then myxe and impaſt it with the oyle of ſweete Almondes, vnto the forme of an oyntment, then heate the ſame in an earthen panne ſomewhat, which after let ſtande (cloſe couered) for fowreteene dayes or twelue at the leaſt: At the ende of which tyme, heate the whole againe ſufficiently, (that is, vntyll it be very hotte:) then put it into a bagge, and wryng out the oyle in a preſſe, vntyll the whole Cynamom remayne throughly drye in the bagges: and then that which is come foorth, wyll be of the cullour, ſauour, and taſte of the Cynamom. A Secrete, and knowne to fewe to bee wrought in thys order.

29 The

The powder of Pellyter of Spaine, mixt with the mylke of Wartwoort, or Spurge, and Galbanum, and a lyttle thereof applyed to any rotten or aking tooth: wyl breake it, or plucke it out: and so the paine thereof wyll ceale. This I had out of an olde wrytten booke. 29

If you wyll knowe whether one shall escape or not, that is infected with ỹ plague, (hauing the plague Sore,) geue the partie some excellent Treacle with whyte Wyne, (so that hee be not troubled with an ague, for then geue the Treacle with Scabyus or Planten water,) and also annoynt the plague Sore with the lyke Treacle: and if the same be dryed or burned, and remayne fyred, (the partie thereby not relieued or eased) it is a verie euyll sygne: but contrarie, if the partie be eased, it is a great sygne that the party shall escape. Arnoldus. 30

In the common place where the Censors of Venys sytte, there neuer enters any Flyes. Gandeut. Merula. And in the flesshe Shamble of Toledo, a Cittie in Spayne, is not seene but one Flye in all the whole yeare. As Leo Paptist. sayeth And in Westminster Hall, in the Tymber worke there, is not to bee founde one Spyder, nor a Spyder webbe. Because (as it is thought) the Tymber wherewith the rooffe is buylded, was brought out of Irelande, and dyd growe there. In all which Countrey of Irelande, I haue not onely hearde it credibly tolde, that there is neyther Spyder, Tode, nor any other venemous thing: but also that some of 31

the

the earth of that country hath bene brought hether, wherein a Tode being layd, she hath dyed presently. Though this be maruelous & strange: yet it is true.

32 IT is proued (sayth Taisnier) if Iupiter be in the fift or the twelfth house, whether hee be Orientall, or Occidentall, of the Sunne, or whether hee be in a Masculine sygne or Femynine sygne) the fyrst chylde of him or her then borne, wyll be a boye.

33 THe iuyce of ground Iuie, snuft vp into the nose out of a spoone, or a sawcer: purgeth the head maruelously, and takes away the greatest and eldest paine therof, that is. This medicine is worth gold: though it be very cheape. I haue knowne them that haue had maruelous payne in their head, almost intollerable, for the space of a dosen yeares: and this hath helpt them presently, and neuer had the paine synce they tooke this medicine.

34 THis medicine following wyll kyll woormes in the bellie. Take the gall of an Oxe or of a Cowe, and so much of the flowre of Luppines (which are to be had at the Apothecaries) as wyll thycken the same, myxe them well together, and laye it on wooll, and so plaster it to his bellie where the griefe is, and about the nauell: and after twelue howres lay theron another plaster. Do thus fowre or fiue dayes, and it wyll helpe him.

35 HOw greatly is the sicke party to be feared (or iudged) not to escape, if in the tyme of the question, or the fyrst beginning of the sycknesse, both the Lumynaries

narpes are vnder the earth. &c. Iatromath. M. Guat. H. Ryff. argent.

If hotte burning golde be quenched in pure Wine, (the same Wine being drunke) it procures strength to the chiefe members, and to the bytall parties. And it makes strong the naturall faculties, and doth helpe the diseased parte, with strength and bytall spyrite. And this lycquour is thought to be very good in the tyme of Plague. And if the same be mixed with a lytle Tarter, it doth quyte put away from any part of the body, all spots though they be neuer so fowle. Yea, it helps a leprous face, a red nose, and any other deformity of the same: If the place infected be washt and rubbed often tymes therwith. Lemnius. 36.

The water that drops out of the Vine, or the goom that is founde there, (being drunke with whyte Wyne:) doth breake & expell the stones in the reynes maruelously. And also being rubbed vpon Ryngwoormes, Tetters, and leprous places, it doth cure them. But they must be rubbed before with Niter. This was tolde to Mizaldus, as a proued thing. 37.

If his spyttle which hath a consumption, (being cast vpon the coales) doth stynche, and the heair fall from his head: It is sygne of death. Hippocrates in Aphor. 38.

There is a certayne Electuary of lyfe, of Arnoldus de villa noua, in a lytle booke of his, of the putting back of olde age: described of the fiue kindes of Myrabolanes, made for þ conceruing or keeping of health, 39.

and prolonging of lyfe. And it is a perfyt & approued thing. For it doth not onely comfort, but also it doth purge superfluous humors remaining of nutriment past: And the vse therof doth let or hynder graye heaires, and it makes one come to the last olde age: It strengtheneth the stomacke, and the vse therof maketh a good cullour in all the body. And this is the description therof. Take of great Reysons cleansed of their stones and stalkes, two pounde, Lycquerys made cleane and beaten, one ounce: Let these be put into two pounde and a halfe of fayre water, and let them seethe well, and let them then be strayned well: And in that that is streined, let there be put of Mirabolanes, Kebule, Citrine, and Indy, beaten in a Morter, their stones taken away, of each two ounces: of Embelyck, & Bellerick, of either of them two drams: Let them be sodde, streined & pressed, or wel wroong, then put therto whyte sugar, one pounde: and seethe altogether to the thyckne of a Syrrup, and in the ende adde therto of good Cynamom halfe an ounce, Cloues & Galengaye, of each two drams, two Nutmugs, Maratrum, and Annes seede, of eyther one ounce: and make therof a Lectuary, and keepe it in a pure vessell. In this Electuary, be medicines of the principall members (that is to say:) of the hart, head, stomacke, Lyuer, Speln. And of the generatiue members: and it is fyrst hotte, after moyst, then cold: and the last drie. Iohannes Ganiuetus lyke wise describes it.

4°. CErtaine woormes that shines in the night, called Glo woormes, being wel stopped in a glasse, & couered within hootte horse dung, stãding there a certayne

taine time, wyll be resolued into a lycquor: which being mixt with lyke porcion of quicksyluer, first clensed & purged: (which wylbe with halfe a dosen times washing in pure vineger, myxt with bay salt, which after euery washing & rubbing, must be cast away, and then hotte water put to the quicksyluer, & therewith washed.) and then put & closed in a fayre bright and pure glasse, and so hanged vp in the myddes of a house, or other place, or rowme: wyl geue such a light in the darke, as the Moone doth: when she shines in a bright night. Iohannes Baptist.

A Peece of a chyldes Nauell string, borne in a ring, is good against the falling sickness, the paynes of the head, and of the collyck. Mizaldus. 41

BAptista Fulgosus reports, that nie to Sirminū, a Citie of Pamony, sometymes there hath bene Tendrals of Gold found in the Vines: wherof there hath bene money coynd. Which many haue seene sayth Gandeut. Meruba, in his tyme. And Alexander Neapolitanus sayth: that he hath founde in Germany, within Daunby, Vines, that dyd beare lytle nayles, and leaues of pure golde: which was geuen for presentes to kings and Dukes. Mizaldus. 42

IF any doeth aske thee (hauing knowledge in Astronomie,) whether that place where he dwelles, is better for him, then that to which hee meanes to go: beholde, and if thou dost finde the Moone seperate from Infortunes, (that is from an euyll Planette, or from an Infortunate Planette) tell 43

him that his going is better then his tarying: But if you finde the Moone seperate from a good or fortunate Planet, then it is better for him to tarry there styl: then to go from thence to dwel. And to be briefe, if one shall aske thee, saying thus: I must needes doo a certaine thing, (or I haue certayne busynesse to doo,) whether maye I doo it or not: then marke thou the Lorde of the Ascendent, and the Moone, and if thou finde them seperate from euyll Planets, or euyll fortunes, applying to good or fortunate Planets, byd him do ỹ, that he is determined to do, and spare not. But if thou finde them seperate from good Planets or fortunate, and applying to euyll Planets: byd him that he doo it not, neyther take it in hande. Haly Abenragell.

44 THat Woman is lyke to be barreyn, in whose Natiuitye the Moone and Venus being in barreyne signes, are Infortunate of Mars and Saturne. Or if Saturne be in the seuenth or tenth house, Infortunating Iupiter and the Moone: or if Venus be with Saturne, and the Moone then in the fyrst, or twelfth house Infortunate. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff.

45 THe seedes of Roses with Mustarde seede, and the foote of a Weesell, all together tyde in some thing, & hangde among the bowes or branches of a tree that beares but lytle fruite: It is sayde, that it wyll make that tree to beare well, and to be maruelous fruitfull. Mizaldus.

46 PAre the nailes of one that hath the quarteyn ague, which being put into a lynnen cloath, and so tyed

about the necke of a quicke Eele, and the same Eele put into the water: thereby the ague wyll be dryuen away. Geber et Alb.

47 IF any lyst to sleepe, and laye by him the braunches of moyst Hempe: Gnats wyll not trouble him, nor come neare him. Myzaldus.

48 IF the Lorde of the twelfth house, be in the twelfth house: many debates and enemities wyll happen vpon the day belonging to that Planet: to the childe then borne. Taisnier.

49 COluer dunge stampt, and vsed for a plaster with strong Vineger, and applyed to the Nauell: byndeth incontinent all Fluxes of the belly. Macer.

50 THe roote of a Goorde, tyed to the reynes of the backe of Women, that is in labour or trauell of childe: doth cause speedy delyueraunce thereof. But let it be taken away as soone as the chyld doth come foorth: least the Matrix go out, after the chylde. Trotula de passionibus mulierum.

51 HEre soloweth an Electuary of a wonderfull vertue in the tyme of Pestilence: this Electuary is of so great a vertue, in them that do receyue it once in.xxiiii. howres, that they may be sure from all euyl infections of corrupt and contagious ayres, all the daye after. But in them that are infect already, and are taken with the Pestilence, if they drinke of it but one spoonefull, as shall be sayde hereafter, (especially after letting of bloud, if it be conuenient to the

patient,) and laye him downe and sweate vpon the same, if the venyme hath not vtterlie ouercome the hart: he shall vndoubtedlie recouer. It hath bene lately proued, that after drynking of the same medicine, when the patient made his water in an vrinall, the glasse hath burst in peeces, by reason of ỹ venime that it purged out. This is the making of the sayde Electuary. Take Cynamom elect one ounce, Terra sigillata, sire drams, fyne Myrre, three drams, Vnycornes horne, one dram, the seede & rynde of Cytron, rootes of Dyptanny, Burnet, Turmentyl, Zedoary, red Currall, of each two drams, yellow Saunders, fowre scruples, red Saunders, two scruples, whyte Been and red, flowres of Marygooldes, of each one dram, Query raled, Scabius, Veroincitunici, seede of Basyll, the bone of a Stags harte, Saffron, of each two scruples: make a fyne powder, and ad vnto it, of bole Armoniacke preparate, two ounces, whyte sugar three pound, and with a syrrup of Acetositate citri: make a goodly Electuary, and keepe it in a glasse. If the Pestilence commeth with great excesse of heate, drinke it in Rose water & Vineger: but if you feele it colde, take it in a draught of Wine, and couer you with cloathes, so that you maye sweate as long as is possible: for without doubt it is a present remedy, as I my selfe haue nowe of late proued. Thus much Thomas Phayre in his Treatyse of the Pestylence.

The teethe of a mad Dogge, that hath bytten a man or woman, tyed in leather, and then hangde at the shoulder: doeth preserue and keepe the partye that beares it from being bytten of any madde

Dogge.

Dogge. Diascorides, by the report of Mizaldus.

The Seedes of Carduus Benedictus stamped, and 53.
drunke, doth helpe the griefe, paynes, prickings, and stitches of the syde: and the gripping in the guts, and the lower parte of the belly. This is proued for trueth.

If any doth sprinckle his head, with the powder 54
of the skinne that Snake doth cast off: gotten or gathered when the Moone is in the ful, being also in the fyrst part of Aries, the Ram: he shall see terrible and fearefull dreames. And if he shall haue it vnder the plant of his foote, he shal be acceptable before Magistrates and Princes. Cardanus.

about a Journey

Whosoeuer beginnes theyr tourney, in the howre 55
of Venus: he shall haue good and profyte on the behalfe of Women, or some such lyke thing. Haly Abenragell.

If Woormes gnawe vpon, or hurt the mouth of the 56
stomacke: put Honny combes into the mouth fasting, and holde them there: and the Woormes wyll drawe vnto the Honny, and so voyde by the mouth. It hath bene proued.

In the fyrst beginning of any sycknes, or at the time 57
of any question for the sycke: if the Moone be Orientall, nye to the Sunne within twelue degrees: it is signe of death, and the nearer to the Sun, and in Combustyon, the woorse. Iohannes Ganiuetus.

58 With

58 WIth this Secrete following, Benedictus victorius, had alwayes good succesſe, in paſſions and griefes of the harte. Take of the iuyce of Bugloſſe, cleanſed or putrified at the fyre two ounces, of white Sugar two drams, myxe them together, and let the pacient (or diſeaſed party) drinke it euery night going to bed: and there wyll not ten dayes paſſe, but the patient wyll be cured of the paſſion or griefe of the harte.

59 THis following is a notable tryed medicine for the gowte, and for the ſwelling of ioynts, & for knobs or knots comming of the French pocks. Take May butter a quarter of a pound, halfe a pound of coompn ſeede, beaten in fyne powder, a quarter of a pound of blacke Sope, one handfull of Hearbe grace, halfe a handfull of clarifyed ſheepe ſuet: ſtampe all theſe together in a morter, then take the gall of an Oxe, and a ſpoonefull of bay Salt, and frye them all together, tyll it be thycke: then laye it on a woollen cloath, and ſo apply it to the ache, as hotte as it maye be ſuffred, and let it lye vnremoued a whole weeke: and then laye another plaſter thereof to it, and let it lye vnremoued as long: then lay the thyrd plaſter therto, and let it lye therto as long, as the other, (which wyll be in the whole three weekes:) and without doubt it wyll helpe him. I haue ſeene it proued. This I had out of a verie olde booke.

60 THere be (and truly with proued ſucceſſe) that doo hang the rootes of Sorrell, at theyr neckes, for the Swyns pockes: and alſo in lyke caſe, of Planten. Mizaldus.

61 Who

WHoloeuer hath the bloudy Flyxe, (be it neuer so great nor greeuous:) let them drinke the wine, wherin the rootes of Hollyocks cut in peeces, is sodden and streined, (if the party haue an ague:) for then let the rootes be sodde in water with some Planten leaues, and so streyned, which is an approued & sure medicine for that disease: whether the party haue an ague or not. 61

A Ring made of an Oxe, or Cowes horne, & worne or carryed vpon them that haue the crampe: It puts the same away. This is proued to be true of many. And Mizaldus affyrmes it. 62

IF the Lorde of the seuenth house, be in the thyrd or nynth house, and any euyll Planet beholde him: (he that is then borne wyll fall from some buylding, or elle hee wyll dye of some thing that shall fall vppon him. Ptolomeus. 63

for the Dropsie

IF you see the Bryonie in water, and vse to drinke the same: It helpes and cureth them that haue the Dropsie. Proued. 64

MAruelous and notable vertues of the Eybright, do followe. Let the leaues, stalkes, and flowres, with the whole substaunce, be distylled, when it beareth flowres, the water wherof stylled, dropped, and streaked about the eyes, causeth cleare eyes, & sharpneth the syght, and sealeth the paynes of the eyes. The water dropped into the eyes an howre before night, and stryked about them, and drunke to the quantitie of three ounces at one tyme: comforteth, 65

strengthneth, and preserueth the syght, especially, in aged persons, and in flematick complections. The hearbe dried, and brought to powder, & eaten euery day in a potched Egg rere, for a certain time together: restoreth sight lost, ỹ water mixed with half a dram of the powder, and drunk euery euening, for a moneth or forty dayes together: recouereth a weake syght.

66 THis precious medicine folowing, wyll bring forth a Cankar, and plucke it vp by the rootes, out of any sore where euer it bee, eyther in man or woman. Take Rosealger, and make powder therof: then take Barrowes, or Hogges grease, that is new and fresh, (fyrst melted and after colde) then myxe the powder therewith very well: then put therof vpon a peece of whyte lether, which may couer the sore: thē sprincle on the sayd plaster, fyne flowre of pure wheate: then vpon the same spreade Honny, and then put vpon the sayd Honny, womans mylke: and when all this is done, put the sayde plaster vpon the sore, where the canker is, and put the neather crust of a new whyte loafe vpon the sayde plaster, and tye it fast vpon the same, that it remoue not: And in the morning, thou shalt finde the cankar dead, on the said plaster: this is most true. This I coppyed out of an olde wrytten Booke.

67 LEt a woman make water, in an Vrinall that is fayre and cleane, or rather newe, vpon certaine cornes of Barly: and set the same in a colde place for the space of eighte dayes, and if the sayde Barlye cornes wyll growe agayne, or bring foorth newe corne: then the fault is not in the woman that shee conceaues

conceaues not, but rather in the man. Yf otherwyse, then the lette of conception is in her.

STampe Crystall in a stone Morter of Marble, and make thereof a very fyne powder, then put thereto so much of the white of an egge that you may write therewith, mixte them well together with a little goome or goome water, then write therewith in paper what you wyll, then rubbe the same Letters with what mettall you wyll: and the wrytynge wyll bee of the coullour of that mettall wherewith you rubbed them. This I had out of an olde booke and Mizaldus affyrmes it withoute the Goome water. 68

THe iuyce of Lylly Rootes, and Vynegar, of eyther lyke much mixed togeather, and the sawse fleame or redde pympled face annoynted therewyth euerye euenyng for the space of nyne or tenne dayes: dooth helpe it perfectly. 69

to know whether the dropsey be hot or cold

YOu shall knowe whether the dropsye be hotte or colde, by this that followeth: Yf the swellynge beginne fyrst at the feete, and go vpwarde, then it comes of a hotte cause: If the swellynge begynne fyrst in the face, and goe downewarde, then it comes of a colde cause. This lykewise I had out of an olde wrytten Booke wherein were many things credyble. 70

CAst the water of any sicke person newly made at night, on red nettels, & if the nettels be withered 71

or de ad in the morning after: then the sicke party is lyke to dye of that disease, if they be greene styll: then he is lyke to lyue.

72 A Certayne wicked fellowe that kylled his Father, dyd syt in cõpany with his companions, eating & drinking: ouer whose heads, there was a swalowes nest, with young swallowes in the same: at which time the sayd swallowes made a great noyse, & chittering: when, suddenly the sayd wicked fellow, got a long powle, & brust the swallowes nest: wherby the swallowes fel down, & he trode on them, and crushed them in peeces. Being asked of one of them, why he dyd so: I haue good cause so to doo, sayde he: for dyd you not heare, sayde he, how they tolde that I kylled my Father. Wherupon he was suspected, examined, and so confessed, and therfore executed. Plutarchus.

73 Drye a Gotes, Sheeps, or Neates blather, & make powder therof, & let them drinke therof with Vineger or water, whē they go to bed, that cannot hold their water: and it wyll helpe them. Galen affyrmes this.

74 If the Sun, the Moone, the Alumten, or the Lorde of the Ascendent, be all safe, and not with the Lord of the eyght house, or in his aspect: without doubt the sicke person shalbe ryd of his diseases, and recouer the same. If two of them be so, he is like to escape lykewise. If contrary, then he is lyke to dye therof. Iatromathematica. M. Guat. Ryff.

75 TO kyll Serpents in your dreame, sygnifies victorie: to see sayles of shyppes, is euyl: to dreame that all

all your teeth are blouddy, it sygnifies the death of ỹ dreamer: but, that the teeth is drawne out, signifies the death of another: that byrds enters into a house, sygnifies losse: to weepe, betokens ioye: to handle money, sygnifies anger: to see dead horsses, sygnifies a lucky euent of thinges. Artemidorus.

to make instruments sharp & good edged

76 YOu shall make a Swoord, knife, or any other Instrument, to haue an excellent edge: if you doo as followeth. Put into a pounde of the vrine of a young Man, as much soote as you may take in your hand, putting thereto fowre ounces of the oyle of Lynne seede: All being mixt together, let them seethe on the fyre, & betwene the beating, or stryking of the swoord or the knife whiles it is red or burning hotte, quench it in this myxture: and according to arte, let it be wel tempered. Mizaldus.

77 IF you stampe Luppynes (which are to be had at the Apothecaries,) and therewith rubbe round about the bottome or lower part of any tree: no Antes, or Pyssemyres, wyll go vp and touch the same Tree. Mizaldus.

78 IF Mercury (being Lorde of the syxt house) be impedyte of Saturne, doth threaten to the chylde then borne, continuall blyndnesse: and so much the more, if the Moone beholde the Sunne and Saturne in that sort. Taisnier.

an excellent thing to purge the head

79 RVb the leafe of a Marygoold betweene your fyngers, and put the same into your nose, and let it staye there a pretie whyle: and it wyll bring forth a-

boundaunce of humoꝛs out of your head, and it wyll help the rewme, within a little whyle if you vſe it. This I had of a friende as an excellent ſecrete.

80 THe eating of two dꝛams of great Reaſons (the Stones taken out) in the moꝛnyng faſtyng, doth pꝛoſyte foꝛ conceruing of youth: becauſe they make better dygeſtion, and fleame is dymynyſhed by them, they comfoꝛt the Lyuoꝛ, and makes it fatte, becauſe they are friendes of the ſtomacke, and of the Lyuoꝛ; and they encreaſe bloud, and makes it thycke, and when they are taken after meate, they ſtrengthen and moyſtens the belly. Iohannes Ganiuetus.

81 THe eyes be not onely inſtrumentes of Inchauntment, but alſo the voyce and euyll tongues of certaine perſons. Foꝛ there are found in Africke, as Gellius ſayth: Families of men, that if they chaunce exceedingly to pꝛayſe, fayꝛe Trees, pure ſeedes, goodly chyldꝛen, excellent hoꝛſſes, fayꝛe and well lyking cattell: ſoone after they wyll wyther and pyne away, & ſo dye. (No cauſe oꝛ hurt knowne of their withering oꝛ death.) Therupon the cuſtome came, that when any do pꝛaiſe any thing, that we ſhould ſay God bleſſe it oꝛ keepe it. Ariſtot. in Probl. By the repoꝛt of Mizaldus.

82 STop both your eares with your fyngers, and the hyckop wyl go away within a whyle after. Pꝛoued.

83 MAny that are boꝛne at that tyme, when the earth doth quake, are alwayes feareful: in the tyme of thunde

thunder, they are for the most part faynt & fearfull: in the time of the change of the Moone, eyther they liue not long, or else they be weake: And oftentimes as Aristotle sayth, haue Melancholicke diseases, or els are out of measure Melancholicke: which makes thē to be wayward, freating, & seldome mery. Mizaldus.

84 There is a maruelous strength in Sperma ceti, for if it be pure & right: it wyll penetrate & go through the boxes or things wherin it is kept, with a certain moysture or sweating droppes. Mizaldus.

85 If Mercury be coniunct with Saturne, or in any euyll aspect of him, & neyther Iupiter nor any other good Planet doth beholde Mercury: it doth note, that they then borne, shal haue an impediment in their tongue, or shall stut: chiefly, if he be founde aboue the earth. Taisnier.

86 The rootes of Eldern seedes and streyned, & dronke thirtie dayes together, thryse euery daye, at morning, noone, and night: doth cure the dropsy perfectly. Proued.

87 If the pappes of a woman, which is with childe of two, do ware lytle, she shall lose one of them: and if it be the ryght pappe, it is a man chylde that wyll be lost: and if it be the left, a woman chylde. Hippocrates in Aphor.

88 Take Garlyck, and Houslyck, of each lyke much, & stampe them both together, and plaster the same eyther to a hotte or colde gowte: and it wyll helpe

or

or ease it marueloully. This was reported to me to be excellent therfore.

89 THe Flower of oyntments, called Flos vnguentorũ, is made as followeth. Take of Rosen, and Perrosyn, of each halfe a pounde, Virgin waxe, and Olybanum, of eyther a quarter of a pounde, Masticke one ounce, Hartes tallowe, or els Sheepes tallow, a quarter of a pounde, Camphere two drams: make your gooms in fyne powder, and searce them: then melt the waxe and tallowe, and myxe the powders therewith well, and boyle them well together, then streyne it through a canuas bagge into a pottell of white wine: then let it keele vntyl it be bloud warm, then put thereto the Camphere, and a quarter of a pounde of Turpentyne, by lytle and lytle, euermore styrring it well, tyll it be through colde: Then make it vp in rowles, & keepe it to your vse, for the best salue for all things following, that euer was made, by the sufferaunce of God. Wherfore esteeme of this salue aboue any other, for it hath bene put in experience and substantially proued: It heales wounds, olde & new, it cleanseth very well, and gathereth good flesche: It healeth head ache, & impostume in the head, or in the body: Swolne eares or cheekes, sawsfleame in the face, Synewes cutte, starke or sprayned in trauell: It drawes out yron and thorne: it helpes venemous byting and pricking: it heales all manner of botche: all swelling and ache in the coddes, and all other members: it sealses the flure of the Emrods, and it is speciall good to make a seare cloath, for all manner of griefes. This was wrytten and cast into the Recluse or Anker, at the Red hyll in Almaine: whe[illegible]

wrought many maruels, and neuer vsed any other medicine but this. This I copied out of a very olde booke: and I haue proued it many tymes to be precious.

When the Alumten, or the Lorde of the Ascendent is Infortunate, in his fall or combust with three other testimonies, or else two: It signifies that the sick person shall dye. And it is so much the worse, if he be vnder the beames of the Sunne. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff. 90

Whosoeuer hath ỳ griefe or swelling of the splene neuer so much, & hath had it of a long tyme: and doth heate the endes of a payre of tonges in the fyre, vntyl they be glowing and red hotte, and then quencheth the same in halfe a pynt of white Wine, & drynk the same Wine: It wyll helpe them therof perfectly. This was credibly tolde me for very trueth. But it is more certaine, if they be so heated and quenched fiue or sixe tymes, and then drunke: and to take the same fower or fiue mornynges together. Which I know to be excellent: the lyke vnto this is affyrmde to be most true, and proued by Anth. Beneuenius. 91

It is a great token of health, when the stones or coddes begyns to ytche: though the other parts of the body be weake. But then take heede of Venerius actes, least you pay for your pleasure. This out of Mizaldus. 92

Coryander seede made in powder, and mixt with Honny, and implastred vpõ a Carbuncle, or other 93

grieuous byles: destroyes the same quite. Arnold. de villa noua.

94 The black Sea coale, mixed with oyle: wyl be made soft. Wherwith if one annoynt Vines, it wyll destroye the woormes: which destroyes or eates the buddes of the Vines. Seuerinus Gebelius.

95 The goom of a Chery tree dissolued in white wine, and so geuen to them that are grieued with the stone: it wyll helpe them maruelously. Mizaldus affyrmes that it is certainly proued.

96 It was credibly told me for a very truth, that there was a very poore woman, being brought to bed of a chylde, hauing many chyldren before, to whome a syster of hers (being ryche, and that neuer as yet had any childe) came to see her: who sayd vnto her as followeth. Ah syster syster, here are many mouthes and lytle meate. To whom her poore syster answered, content your selfe syster: God neuer sendes mouth, but he sendeth meate. After it chaunst the ryche syster to be with chylde: which, when it was borne, had neuer a mouth. So that, ther was much meate, & no mouth. A worthy & rare example to make al couetous greedy & carefull worldlinges to cast their whole care on the Lord. And not so to depend on their own prouision or worldly wealth. If it were not for the great goodnes of God, we should haue no more meate in our mouthes, then this womans chyld had a mouth for meate. But if we haue both mouthes and meate, and lacke good stomacks for the same: what are we the neare? So that both mouth meate and stomack

are

are not in our wylles to haue when we lyst: but are Gods gyfts to bestowe as he wyll.

HErmes sayth, (if in the Natiuitie of the Husband,) Venus be Combust: the wyfe shall dye before the husbande. If in the Natiuity of the wyfe, Mars be Combust: the husband shall dye before the wife. 97

WAter or wine wherin Mallwoort is sodde (if a good draught thereof be dronke euery day fyrst and last, for the space of twentye dayes at the most,) doth perfectly helpe them that haue the dropsy. It is an excellent medicine for the same. 98

CAst or infyl certaine drops of Baulme into cleare water, and then with a stick labour well the water, and if the water then be troubled, the baulme is not perfect. But if the water abyde cleare: then the same is good and perfect baulme. For the good and true baulme, doth gather it selfe, alwayes into one place. And thus you may trye a true & good baulme: from a falle, and sofysticate baulme. 99

If the roote of Byony (especialy, of the male Byony) be hangde at the necke of a chylde or a boye, that hath the falling syckues: it doth helpe very much. Lykewise, doth Pellyter, and the heatre of a Dogge that is all blacke. Lemnius. 100

FINIS. Lib. 4.

1 Mare wyl bring forth a Fole of diuers cullours: if she be couered with a cloth of dyuers cullours, whyles she is taking the Horse. For such cullours as be before the eyes of of the Horse, whyles he doth horse her: without doubt the Fole wyll be of the same cullours. The same may be proued with Dogs and other Beasts. Mizaldus.

2 The berryes of Halicacabus (called wynter Cherries) being stampt, and the iuyce, prest or wroong out of the same, and then dryed in the shaddow: the same, (if it be geuen to such as haue the stone, or cannot make water, and also to them that haue ꝑ Dropsie,) it wyll prouoke vrine, or dryue forth the water, and also expell the Hydroppeall humors. Mizaldus.

3 HOrus Apollo doth saye, that a Woolfe doth feare greatly stones: therfore when he is constrayned, to go by stony places, he treades very demurely or softly. For being hurt with a very lytle stroke of a stone: it breedes woormes, whereof at length he is consumed, or brought to his death. Therfore he doth flye from a trauellor: that layes wayte to stryke him with stones.

4 If the Moone and Venus be ioyned together, and both be Combust: He that is then borne, shall lacke

lacke a wyfe,(or neuer marrie.) Ptolomeus.

If the leaues of Elderne, fyrſt made hotte betweene two Tyle ſtones, and then applyed hotte to the forehead and the temples, if any paine lye there: It helpeth the ache of the head marueloully. This is very good and well proued. 5

Here followeth a marueilous water to prouoke ſleepe. Take of Opium thebaicum, and Garlicke heads pylled, of each two ounces: beate the Garlicke heads in a morter with a woodden peſtel, & put therto the Opium grinded: incorporate theſe well together: that it maye be lyke a Sawce: Diſtyll this in a Retorte, with a moſt ſoft & ſlowe fyre in aſhes. With this water diſtilled when neede ſhal require, annoint the temples, the forehead, and pulſes of the wreſtes. And beware you mynyſter nor vſe this, but vppon a great neceſſity, as in franticke perſons, (as you ſhall thinke it good.) 6

The iuyce of the buddes, leaues, inner rynde, or of the young braunches of Elderne, (ſomething warme) put into the eare: doth not onely breake the impoſtume thereof, within fowre or fiue tymes: but alſo doth marueloully helpe the deafnes. This was tolde me for a great ſecrete: and I haue tryed it to be an excellent thing in ſuch a caſe. 7

To ſee Moonks in ones dreame, doth portēd death or calamity: to ſee fatte Oxen, betokens plenty of thinges: to looſe an eye or a toothe, ſygnifies ỹ death of a friende, or of a kynſeman, or ſome other euyll 8

lucke: to dreame to be dumme, fore shewes speedie gladnes: to see Oxen plowe, betokens gaine: to enter into waters, betokens euyll. Artemidorus.

9 THis following makes a soft beard, and doth beautifie the chynne with a fyne heaire. Take butter without salt, the iuyce of a redde Onion, the grease of a Gray or a Badger, ỹ roote of Bryony, of Beetes, of Radysh, and of whyte Lylies: whereof make a Lynyment, and annoint the chyn often therewith, being shauen. Mizaldus.

10 PUt vp an olde Gander into a house, and let him be there three dayes without meate, then cast vnto him peeces of an Eele newlie kylled, then gather the dunge that comes from him, after he hath eaten the peeces of the Eele: which dung being layde to any impostume or swelling: Is a present remedy therfore.

11 HE that sleepeth in a sheepes skynne: shall see true dreames, or dreame of things that be true. Mizaldus.

12 THe brayne of a Weasell dryed, and drunke with Vinegar: doth helpe them that haue the falling sickenes. Mizaldus.

13 IVpiter and Venus, or the one of them in the eyght house, not Combust, nor Retrograde: doth signifie the chyld then borne, shall dye a naturall, (and no violent death.) Taisnier.

14 Take

TAke a lytle sticke, and tye about the ende thereof olde Oken leaues, then cutte them something rounde, and holde the same leaues in your mouth as deepe and as farre in as you may suffer it well, (holding the stycke betweene your teethe,) & so hold your mouth ouer a porrenger or a dysh: and there wyll great aboundaunce of humors auoyde out of your mouth: and within a whyle, washe in fayre water the sayde leaues on the stycke: and then holde it in your mouth so againe. Doo thus for the space of halfe an howre, and vse this three or fowre tymes a daye, for three or fowre dayes together: or vntyll you haue auoyded as much waterie humors as you thinke good. This is the best and the presentest remedy for helping of the rewme, that euer I knewe, or hearde of. I had it of a Gentleman, that esteemed it as a Treasure. And whosoeuer proues it, shall fynde it an excellent thyng. 14

MIrabolanes chebuli, preserued with his syrruppe, vsed dayly, and eaten: preserueth youth excellently well. 15

THis followinge is an excellent Gargarisme, to purge the head and the brest. Take of Staue sacre, three drams, Pellyter of Spaine, and mustard seede, of eyther two drams, long Pepper, Gynger, and Alonigem, of each one dram: Make powder of them that are to be powdred, and stampe the rest, & myxe all well together, and put as much therof as a beane 16

in

in a little lynnen cloath, and tye the same fast with a threde, that it may be rounde: then houlde the same in your mouth, & champe it softly betweene your teeth: and it wil bring forth water and fleame aboundantly. Use this dayly vntill you thinke your head be wel purged.

17 YF the Lord of the Ascendent be in the eight house, receyued of the Lord of the eight house, so that he receyue not the Lorde of the eight house: It sygnifies that the sycke party shall escape, without all hope. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff.

18 EArth woormes slyt, and cleansed, and washt from their slymye and earthye matter (halfe a dosen of them, at the least) and cut in peeces or chopped, and a good messe of pottage made thereof with otemeale and water, and so much euerye daye eaten by them that haue the black Jaundies, for the space of twelue dayes or longer: no doubt it will perfectly cure them therof, though it be neuer so long rooted, or thought to be past cure. Or else a spoonefull of the powder made of them in March, or any other time, when you can get thē, taken euery day so long in a litle draught of any drinke: doth likewise perfectly cure the same. This is very true, and hath bene often tymes proued. It hath helpt some in fowre or fyue dayes.

19 OLibanum (which is a kinde of Frankencence) in powder mixte with as much of Swines greafe, and boyled together, wherewith if childrens heades that are full of Lyce, or that are geuen to the lyce, be annoynted: they shall afterwardes

Take

from Lyce. This is better and more safe, then to vse oyntments mixt with quicksyluer, which is very daungerous: therefore let Mothers or Nurses, rather vse this.

Whereas euery Beast (the act of generation ended or done) is woont to be sadder: onely the Cock reioyseth, for he sheweth his gladnes then by crowing. 20

If Mars be in the eyght house, & in a humaine signe, or in the seconde face of Taurus, or in the first face of Leo: It doth shew the child then borne, shall dye of yron. Taisnier. 21

It is proued by experience, that to vse customablie in the dynner, and immediatly before the Supper, halfe an ounce of the flowre of Cassia newly drawne: doth forbyd the engendring of the impostumation of the stomacke. Truly I saye vnto thee, that who doth vse, such taking of Cassia, shal be preserued from euery euyll affection of the stomacke. Emperica bened. 22

Wine of the decoction of Tormentyll, drunke dayly without any other drinke, and the hearbe thereof sodden, and euery euening plastred ouer the eyes, the space of three or fowre monthes or more: restoreth the syght, yea, to those that haue their eyes as though they dyd see, and yet are blinde, and sees nothing at all. Petrus Hispanus. 23

Andreas Mattheolus, knewe a Woman, that euery daye for a whole yeares space, was greeuously troubled with ỹ paynes of the moother, which was 24

helped verye well of that disease, by drinking once a weeke at her going to bed, of white Wine, wherein an ounce of the roote of Bryony was heated: and she vsing this medicine a whole yeare in such sort, she felt no more harme therof.

25 IF you wyll destroye or put away Warts, cut of the head of a quyck Eele, and rubbe the Warts all ouer well with the same bloud, then as it runnes from the Eele: then bury the head of the sayd Eele deepe in the ground, and when the head is rotten, then they wyll fall away. I thinke the Author hereof is Iohannes Baptista Porta. Mizaldus.

26 ABout the rysing of the lytle Dogge, (being in the Sommer:) an olde Cock doth lay an Egge, round, speckled, and of dyuers cullours: whereof many doo thinke that the Basylike, or Cockatryse doth come, (which is a most pernicious and venemous serpent,) especially: if that egge be syt vpon and hatched by a Tode. Which whether it be a fable or not, let other iudge. Mizaldus.

27 MArs in the eyght house, with the head of the Dragon: betokens that the chylde then borne, shal die of a roape, (or be hangd.) Taisnier.

28 THe iuyce of Colewoorts, put or snuft into ỹ nosthrylles: doth purge the head maruelous well, and helps the auncient payne of the head. Often proued.

29 BLacke sieges lyke to sylthy bloud, are wonderfull euyll. Whether they be with an ague, or without an

an ague. And the darker cullour they haue, the woorse they bee: but if these sygnes come through a Purgation, they be more laudable. And although they be of dyuers cullours, they be not euyll. Hippocrates.

30 THis following is an excellent, and often proued thing for the Collycke, Strangurie, and the stone. Take the seedes of Careaway, Fennell seede, Spicknarde, Annes seede, Coomyn seede, Cynamom, and Galyngale: of eache halfe an ounce, Gromell seede, and Lycores, of eyther of them an ounce, and beate them all to powder, and drinke halfe a spoonefull of the same powder in Ale, a lytle warmed, and walke vppe and downe one howre after, before you eate or drinke any other thing. Doo thus fiue or sixe dayes together at the least, and you shall finde it of a notable operation. This was taken out of a learned practysers booke: besydes synce it hath bene many tymes proued.

31 YOung Chyldren, whose gummes are annoynted with the brayne of an Hare, doo breede their teeth easylie. Mizaldus. And it hath bene proued with the brayne of a Conie.

32 A Walnutte put fast into a Chycken, that it fall not out in the roastyng thereof: It makes that the same Chycken wyll be the sooner roasted. Mizaldus.

33 IF a rounde large vessell, with one hole in the toppe thereof, be fylled full with quicke Lyme and Brim-

stone, of both equall portions: and then the hole well stopt, that no ayre nor any thing may go out, and so put into some standing water, or a litle pit of water, or into some cesterne full of water: it wyll keepe the sayd water hotte a long tyme, or for many daies. Proued of many, sayth Mizaldus. And I founde the same also in an olde written booke.

34 HEns dunge mixt with meate that is geuen to be eaten of madde Dogs, wyl take away their madnes from them: (As it is thought.) Mizaldus.

35 IF a Woorme, that is founde in the grasse, before it touch the grounde, be hanged alyue at a womans necke that is with childe: it is thought she shal keepe the chylde vntyll the due tyme of the byrth. Plinius. As Mizaldus sayth.

36 IF one geue any thing for Warts, to them that haue them, be it neuer so small a thing, as three or fowre heayrs (a rag of a lynnen cloath, or some other thinge of no value the sooner it wyll rotte, so much the better,) and let the party that would be ryd of ỹ warts, wrappe the same in some thing, and put it into the ground, and couer the same with earth againe: truly, as the same thing doth rotte in the earth, so wyll the warts weare and consume away. This is perfectly proued.

37 IF Mars be in Gemini, and the Sunne in Pisces, in a quartyle aspect, in the daye tyme: or the Moone in the night tyme: (it doth sygnify that) the chylde then borne wyll be hangde. Taisnier.

38 They

THey that vse to receyue three Pyls made of Aloes De ſucco citrino, made in powder, (which is to bee had at the Apothecaries,) and mixt with the iuyce of Colewoorts, of the bygnes of a beane: ſhall neuer be troubled with paine in the head. Petr. Hiſp. 38

A Straunge medicine for the gowte. Take a good handfull of Arſemart, and wrap and tye the ſame in a Burre leafe: and laye it firſt in olde aſhes, then compaſſe the ſame with hotte embers & coales, & ſo roſt the ſame wel: thē apply the ſame rofted Arſmart to the grieued place, and do thus euening and morning for two or three dayes: and thou ſhalt fynde a preſent helpe thereof. This was tolde me for a great ſecrete, and as a proued thing. 39

IF you put or ſtop faſt within a Nutte, quicke brimſtone, Saltpeter, and Quickſyluer: the ſame being put into a loafe of bread, and then the ſame loafe of bread put into ſome hotte place, where it may heate: as ſoone as it waxeth hot, you ſhal ſee ỳ loafe of bread ſo leape, that it wyll bee a very pretye ſport to them that ſees it. Mizaldus had this of one that proued it. 40

A Moſt excellēt oyle of Saint Iohns Woort, is made as followeth. Infuſe or ſtiepe for the ſpace of three dayes, the toppes of Saint Iohns Woort, in pure and excellent Wine, then in a double veſſel let them heate eaſily ouer the fire, and then ſtraine them eaſily: then agayne put as many of the toppes of Saint Iohns Woort in that ſtrayned lycquor, as you had before: and let them ſtiepe therin three dayes & three nights as before: then heate & ſtrayne them as before, then 41

adde thereto three ounces of Turpentine, and syxe ounces of olde Oyle, and of Saffferne the weyght of xviiii. Barly cornes: myxe all together, and then seeth all together in a double vessell, vntyll the wyne be consumed: and that that remaynes put it into a glased or leaded vessel, & keepe it safely for your vse. This Oyle is of a maruelous vertue and propertie, as wel chiefly e against venemous Vlcers, as many other diseases and colde griefes: Well knowne to many women. Mizaldus.

42 IF you rubbe sleyghtly any kinde of Beastes or Cattell, with the iuyce of goordes, in hotte wether: no kinde of Flyes wyll then hurt or molest them, nor yet come nye them. A thing desyred of many, and very necessary for such as rydes in the hotte wether. Mizaldus.

43 IF Mars be oppolite to Iupiter, and the one of them bee the Lorde of the eyght house: (it is lyke) the chylde then borne, shall dye by the commaundement of the Judge. Taisnier.

44 THe leaues of wylde Iuie sodde in wine, and layde vpon any Cankar: doeth kyll and heale the same. Trotula.

45 THis water following is very precious for frantick and madde men: proued very often. Take of the flowres of Rosemarie, of Burrage, and of the rootes of Buglosse, of each halfe a pounde, of Saffern two drams; of Quinces fowre ounces, of the best whyte Wine, two pintes: mixe them all together, and then let

let them stande so the space of a naturall daye: after that bury the glasse body wherein all the same is, in horse dung for fifteene daies: and then take it out and distyll a water therof, according to arte, two or three times ouer. Keepe this water as the Aple of your eye, for it is very precious and well proued in all Melancholy sicknesses very effectuously: and in the paine and trembling of the harte, the quantity to be geuen at one time is a dram. (Which is the weyght of. lxxti. barly cornes.) If you proue it, you wyll prayse it. And this is in the new Juell of Healthy: with many other mo excellent thinges.

46 They are not lyke to lose their senses, nor their vnderstanding: in whose Natiuity the Moone doth apply to Mercury, eyther by coniunction or by aspect. Iatromath. Guar. Ryff. Argent.

47 SEt a rounde glasse full of water against the hotte Sunne, that it maye stande fast: and then holde somethyng that is very drie, and wyll take fyre easely nye to the same glasse, betweene the glasse and the Sunne: and it wyll set the same thing there holden, on fyre. Which is very straunge to beholde. And the rather, because fyre a hotte and drye element, is procured out of water, a colde and moyst element. Iohan. Baptist. Porta.

48 DIdimus writes, that Sheepe are woont to follow them: that stoppes their eares with their woell.

49 IF any doth aske thee (hauing knowledge in Astrologie) what he dyd see in his dreame: marke the Ascendent

Ascendent, when the question is made: And if thou doest finde Saturne in the Ascendent (or fyrst house,) tell him that he dyd see in his dreame Religious persons: as Fryers, Heremptes, or such lyke, or places of Prayer, &c. But if thou finde Mars in the Ascendent, saye that he saw in his dreame, Captaines, Knights, Murtherers, Theeues, Harnes or Battelles, or such lyke. If the Sunne be in his first house: he dyd see Gardins, Trees, with fruites, Golde, or a King. If Venus be in the Ascendent: he dyd see a fayre Virgin, or some eating or drinking, or one lying with a Woman, or that haue things wherin they are delighted, or else to playe, or to walke abroade, or whyte or red garmentes. If Mercury be in the first house: then he dyd see handsome & eloquent men reasoning, or Pallaces decked with Curtens, and rytch hanginges or cloathes, bookes or wrytings of salutation, or of accoumpts. If the Moone be in the first house: he dyd see ryuers, or water, or precious stones, or some that dyd eate or drinke, or his Mother, or his Awnt, or his Mothers Syster. This sayth Haly Abenragel. But Messahala, and Alhayhat, and Abrier Farsal, haue sayde: looke in the sygne of the ninth house from the Ascendent, and if thou doest finde in the same house, any of the seuen Planettes, iudge that the vision or dreame was of them, as is before, when they are founde in the first house. And adde to the sygnification of the Sunne, (that is, if the Sun be in the ninthe house,) that he dyd see him selfe flying betweene heauen and earth, or that he dyd see a great lyght: and if there be no Planets in the ninth house: then marke him that is in the first house: if none be there: then marke who is in the thirde house: if none be there:

then

then looke in the fowrth house: if none be there: looke in the seuenth house: if none be there: then looke in the tenth house. And iudge according to the sygnification of euery Planet: and thou shalt be certified, God wylling. Haly Abenragell.

50 AGainst the quarten ague, take all ỹ vrine that the partie makes at one tyme in his fytte, and kneade flowre therewith: and when the same is baked, then geue it to a Dogge of the same house. And when you haue done thus thyse: the partie wyll be whole, and ryd of the disease. And in his steade the Dogge wil be sicke. But for a man that is sicke, a Dogge must be chosen. If a woman, a bytch must be had. This was taken out of an often proued experiment of an Italian, by the report of Mizaldus.

51 WHosoeuer desyres to see the Sun eclipsed without hurting their eyes: Let them beholde the shadow therof in a vessel, wherin oyle is put: Where, they may beholde and see it without daunger. For a fatty humor is not easely troubled. And what shapes or fourmes it doth receyue: It representeth the same truely. Mizaldus.

52 A Lamen, or thyn plate of Gold, borne on the seame of the brayne, doth strengthen the brayne. The same hanged against the region or place of the harte: doth helpe the beating of the harte, and encreaseth gladnes. And if it be put vpon the reynes of the back: it strengthens the reynes, and cooles the same, and ceaseth the paynes of the backe. But Mizaldus wysheth that the same plate be beaten and made of pure

and fyne Golde, when the Sunne is in Leo, called the Lion: And Iupiter & the Moone beholding each other happely. Hermes. Arnoldus Villa nouanus. &c. Alij.

53 IF the Lord of the Horoscope, be in the seuenth house Combust, and the Sunne hath no essentiall dygnitye in the same: then he (that is then borne,) shall perish by the handes of many, which wyll ryse against him. But if the Sunne haue then any power in the seuenth house: he shall dye by the kings commaundement. Taisnier.

54 IT is proued and a secrete: that if three graynes of Masticke be geuen to the patient to be swalowed, euery night at his going to bed: it doth preserue him from the paynes of the stomacke, and doth cure him. Emperica benedicti victorij. I knowe by proofe, it helpes the stomack maruelously.

55 THis water following, breakes the Stone in the bladder, and in the reynes. Take of the iuyce of Saxifrage, two pyntes, of Gromell, and of the iuyce of Perceley, of eyther one pynt, of the best Vinegar of a pleasaunt Wine, eyght ounces: dystyll all these together, and let the lycquor distylled be kept in a glasse with a narrow mouth: Of which mynister in the morning one ounce at a tyme, as much at noone, and as much at euening going to bed. This is a proued water, as sayth Fumanellus.

56 TO dreame that Eagles flyes ouer your head: doth betoken euil fortune. To dreame that you see your face in ỹ water: sygnifyes long lyfe. To follow Bees: betokens

betokens gaine or profyt. To be marryed: sygnifies that some of your kynsfolkes is dead. To dreame that you worshyp God: sygnifyes gladnes. To looke in a glasse: doth portende some yll we, or a chylde. To haue oyle powred vpon you: sygnifyes toy. Michael Scotus, et Artemidorus.

57 If you would haue Copper to melt quickly, and run easely: put the hooues of a Horse into the same, betweene the melting and powring out therof. Mizaldus had this secrete of an expert Italyan.

58 GOates wyl not stray, or wander: if you cut of their beards. Florentinus Geoponicus, and Zoroaster.

59 If you put a Tode in a new earthen potte, and the same be couered in the grounde: in the myddes of a corne fyelde: it is sayde there wyll be no hurtfull tempestes or stormes there. As Archibius dyd wryte to Antiochus King of Siria. Plinio Authore.

60 If the Lorde of the eyght house, be founde in the twelfth house, with an euyll Planet, or in his euyll Aspect: (it showes,) the chylde then borne wyll dye a captiue, (that is) in pryson, or as one that doth flye away. Taisnier.

61 Whosoeuer annoynts their belly with this ointment folowing, it easeth the paine of the head, it purgeth the stomack, it comforteth ỳ appetyte, & clarifieth the eyes. Take of ỳ iuice of smallach two ounces, of the iuice of Mercury, fowre ounces, of goose grease & Hens grease, of either of thē a pound, of Rosē

two ounces, of Masticke, and Frankyncence, of either fyue drams, of Casia Fistula, two drams: and put therto iuyce of Walwoort, and of the inner rynde of Elderne, and myxe them all well together, and make therof an oyntment. This if it be well made, is a very good thing.

62 THe Squyncie, or any other payne of the throate, wyll be helpt with this following. Marke where a Swine doth rubbe him, and then rubbe your hand on the same woodde, post, or stone: with which hande rubbe your sore or swolne throate. And as some saye that haue proued it: cut of a peece of the same wood, where the Swine dyd rubbe himselfe, and rubbe the swolne or grieued place therwith. But the rubbing of the Swines necke, is the best for the necke: the legge for the legge: and so that part of the Swine, for the lyke part of the personne grieued or diseased. This is a very true and often proued thing.

63 TAke a pynt of whyte Wine, one handfull of woodbinde leaues, or two or three ounces of the water of Woodbinde, and a quarter of a pounde of the powder of Ginger, seethe them all together vntyll they be something thycke: And annoynt a red pympled face therwith fiue or sixe tymes, and it wyl make it faire. This is proued.

64 LVdouicus Viues doth wryte, that within the memory of his Auncestors, or Fathers, there was a Sepulchre or Toombe pluckt vp: wherin a burning Candle was founde, made (as was wytnessed by wryting) fyue hundreth yeares before. And when it was

was touched or handled: by and by it was resolued into powder. Iohannes Langius.

65 IF you woulde haue a deepe Well made, it is best to dygge the same when the Sun is in the last partes of Virgo, before the Autumnall equinoctiall: (which is about the beginning of September, or immediatly after,) for then through the great heate, and drynes of the Sommer: the earth wants rayne. Mizaldus had this of one that was skylfull in such thinges. Which was a maister Carpentar.

66 IF any be bytten or stricken of a Scorpion, which shall eate Basyll the same daye: he shall be made whole therof. Aphri. reports it.

67 IF any fall sicke in the howre of the Sunne: he wyll haue a strong Feuer or ague. And many times shall be vered in his minde: which wyll bring no small hurt vnto him. Haly Abenragel.

68 THe iuyce of Corryander, geuen to them that haue the falling Euyll to drinke: wyll not suffer the humor to ascende into the head, and it worketh great helpe to the diseased. This was written in an olde booke.

69 WHosoeuer is brought weake, either by some greuous sickenes, or disease, of long continuaunce, or by woundes receyued, or any other waye: and therbppon haue a syege of Melancholy, lyke to blacke bloud: he shall doubtles dye the next daye after. Hippocrates in suis Aphor.

70 A Sauffleame or redde pympled face, is helped with this medicine following. Take Enula Campana, fowre ounces, and seethe it with vinegar, tyll the vinegar be sodden in: then stampe it small, and then put thereto quycksyluer and brymstone, of eyther fowre drams, and Barrowes grease, fowre ounces: & beate them all together, and make therof a plaster, and laye it to the enfected or spotted place in the face, all night: and on the morowe wash it of with warme water. Doo thus sixe or seuen nightes, and it wyll helpe it without doubt.

71 The fyrst seedes, that þ Hee, or Male Pyony bringes forth (being round and black,) do maruelously recreate or helpe them that haue the fallyng sycknes: If some therof be stampt and taken with Oximel scillitick, which is to be had at the Apothecaries: and with the syrrup of Sticados, & a lytle Nutmug: Which Lemnius doth wytnes for a very trueth.

72 Whosoeuer is stricken or hurte of any venemous woorme, or other thing: or elle bytten of a madde Dogge. Let them take heede dilygently that the same thing that dyd hurt them, see them not, vntyl they be perfectly whole. For the Hebrew Philitions saye, that the party hurt, shall then dye, or els be in peryll afresh: yea though they begynne to waxe whole when they see them. Mizaldus.

73 One handful of Basyll, with ten sea Crabs, stampt or beaten together: doth make all the Scorpions to come to that place, that are nye to the same. Aphri. as Mizaldus sayth.

74 If

If the Lorde of the eyght house, be afflicted in the 74
fowrth house, (it sygnifyes,) the chylde then borne,
shall dye in pryson. Taisnier.

Wine wherin the rynde of an Alhé tree hath bene 75
sodden, drunke fasting, sixe or seuen mornynges
together: doth perfectly helpe thē that are tormented
with the paines of the splene. (Which makes one to
haue a great payne in the left syde, & there most griefe
is after meate.) And if you annoynt the grieued place
so long with an oyntment called Deathea, euery morn-
ing and euening. It is an excellent thing lykewise.

BEholde a syngular Oyle or Baulme drawne out of 76
ware and Turpentine, which dryeth and mightely
perseth where the same is applyed: taken out of
the secretes of Fallopius. Take of the purest and
clearest Turpentine that can be gotten, one pounde
and two ounces, of new yellowe ware that is odori-
ferous, twelue ounces, of Nutmugges and Cloues,
of eyther one ounce, of common allyes, syxe ounces:
beate all these wel together, then put the same into a
Retorte, fenced with Lute of Wisedome, and set in
allyes, and distyll it with a slowe fyre at the fyrst, and
after encrease the fyre vntyl all be distilled: which ga-
thered, distyll the seconde tyme in a glasse body with
an heade & receauer, putting vnto it before the distyl-
ling sowre ounces of the powder of bryche or Tyles.
Which dystygently lutedin the ioyntes, mayntayne
fyre vnder it, vntyll no more wyll come, then haue
you purchased an Oyle of a rubyne cullour, which
worketh myracles in woundes, especially: where
synnues be harmed. This also helpeth any manner
of

of rewme proceeded of a colde cause, it helpeth beſydes the cough, by annointing the region of ỹ breaſt therewith: and it is alſo of great importaunce vnto many other griefes, inuented and proued by the aboue ſayde Author many tymes. This excellent oyle I had out of that worthy Booke, called ỹ new Jewell of Health: which many perhappes ſhall reade in this my booke, that otherwyſe ſhoulde neuer haue ſeene that booke. Which makes me deſcribe herein ſome notable thinges therein vttered.

77 A Notable and often proued plaſter, to deſtroy any impoſtume, ſwelling, and ſtytche, in what place of the body ſoeuer it be: is now deſcribed as followeth. Take of the roote of Hollyocke, (cleane waſhed and cutte in peeces,) two good handfull, and ſeethe the ſame in fayre water, vntyll the ſayde roote be ſomething tender. Then take out the ſayde roote, and put into the ſame water, of Fenecreeke, and Lyn ſeede, of eyther one handfull, (ſomething ſtamped or bruſed,) & ſeethe them togethet vntyll the water be ropeing like byrdlime: then ſtampe the ſayd roote of Hollyock before ſodde. And put it tothe ſayd fenecreeke & Lynſeede, with an handful of Barly meale, & frie them together with Boxes greaſe, or Barrowes greaſe: (& if neede be, you may take ſheepe ſuet,) then lay a plaſter therof to ỹ ſore, or grieued place, as hotte as the party may ſuffer it: and let the ſame lye twelue howres vnremoued at the leaſt, & after apply another plaſter of the ſame therto, in ſuch order: and within nyne plaſters it wyll worke the full effect. It hath helpt & dyſſolued the Pluriſy, with the applying of three or fowre plaſters. A thing of ſmal coſt, and great vertue.

78 When

78 When the Lord of the Ascendēt is impedite or Infortunate of the Lord of the second house: It sygnifies that the syck shal not be healed, but with great expences of money, or els dye. And vniuersally, marke what Planet doth Infortunate the Lord of the Ascēdent. The syckе is lyke to haue harme or hynderance by such things, as that house doth sygnifie, whereof that Infortunating Planet is Lord, or Sygnifyer. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff.

79 EGge shelles dryed and beaten to powder, and geuen in whyte Wine: breaketh the stone. It is a tryed medicine, as one affyrmed to me.

80 SUgar (especially, Valencia sugar,) made in pouder, and put into a wound or cutte: doth not onely clense all corruption from it, and consumes all superfluous flesh or matter in it: but also heales it maruelously. If you lyst you may mixe a lytle fresh butter therewith: wherby it wyll not be of the lesse vertue. This is a sure, excellent, easye, and a ready medicine: who lyst to trye it, shall finde it a syngular thing.

81 A Certaine Wench was borne within sixteen miles of London: who within a yeare and a halfe after her byrth, dyd begyn to eate earth, stones, bricke, and grauell. And so continued therin, (hauing all her delyght in eating of such baggage:) also she dyd eate the woollen sleeues that were on her armes, besydes that she dyd eate a gloue. And on a tyme as her mother dyd feede her with mylke: there chaunst to fall a great peece of soote out of the chymney, into the sayd mylke: which soote, the sayd chyld tooke out of ỹ dysh

with her fyngers, and dyd eate it moſt greedily. She abhorred then bread & butter, and other ſuch natural foode. Wherby ſhe was marueloully conſumed with a flure, and ſhe yet lyueth, hauing nothing on her but ſkyn and bone. I ſawe her in June. 1577. She was borne in Chayrley, within two or three myles of Stanes, at which tyme ſhe was full three yeares of age.

82 IT is ſayde that Wyſe dung, with the aſhes of burned Waſpes, and of haſel Nuts, and a lytle vinegar of Roſes put therto: doth trymly decke a bauld place with heayrs: if the ſame place be often tymes rubbed or annoynted therwith. Mizaldus.

83 IF any Beaſt of the female kinde, doth piſſe vpon the vrine of a Woolfe newly made: the ſame Beaſt ſhal neuer conceaue. Pithagoras.

84 AEtius geues counſayle, that that Dogge be buried or put into the ground in any wyſe, which is dead by taking his diſeaſe frō a man: for it is certain, (ſaith he,) that daungerous and many effects, (the man being eſcaped,) are turned, or ouerpowred into him.

85 THe troubleſome, or vnpleaſaunt noyſe of Frogges in the night, wyll ceaſe: if you ſet a Candle burning on the bancke ſyde nye the water where they be. Or els many lyghtes, according to the greatnes of the place where they be. Africanus Geopon. And this was proued at Parys, by the meanes of a Preſydent there, that therwith was troubled. Mizaldus.

IT is the opinion of many, that an hearbe (called Leucacanthus,) that is Whyt thorne: (euen as the Bay tree,) is neuer strucken nor touched with lyghtning, nor is not touched with any euyl from he auen. Mizaldus. 86

ZAel sayth, that he hath proued in many Natiuities, where the Moone is in Virgo, opposite with the Sun: that the chyld thē borne, hath ben drowned. 87

SIxe cloues of Garlycke, stampt and strayned into a draught of Rennish Wine, & so drunke: is a present remedy for the collyck, stone, & the strangury. An excellent tryed medicine: if you take it three dayes. 88

MAke powder of the flowres of Elderne, gathered on Mydsomer daye, being before well dryed, and vse a spoonefull therof in a good draught of Burrage water, morning & euening, fyrst and last, for the space of a month: and it wyl make you seeme young a great whyle. This I had out of an olde wrytten booke, as proued. 89

TAke Horseleaches, and burne thē to powder, and myxe it with Eysell, then vse to rubbe the place therwith, where you would haue heaire to grow no more: and there wyll no heaire growe in that place. This was a secrete of a notable Practyser. 90

WHosoeuer vses to drinke butter mylke, they wyll be laxatiue, although they be very much bound, and can not go to the stoole. Proued. 91

92 THey are lyke to haue the falling ſyckneſs, in whoſe natiuities the Moone and Mercury do not behold the one the other. Or where neither of them do behold the Aſcendent: and whereas in the day tyme Saturne is the ſygnifyer of the qualyties of the mynde: and being then in an Angle, and Mars in natiuityes of the night.

93 THat young Beaſts be not hurt of their fetters, or that being hurt of them, they may be cured: Tye vnto their neckes a Date ſtone bored through. Mizaldus.

94 IF you geue to them that haue the falling ſyckneſs, this medicine or Antidote following three dayes, whiles the Moone is coniunct to Iupiter: it wyl helpe him. Take of Maſe, the ſeedes of Pyony & the rootes of the ſame, halfe a dram, the leaues of Gelyuors, and of Wymroſes, (which ſome takes to be the Dayſie) one dram: ſtampe them, and geue it to drinke with whyte Wine. (The party being faſting.) Mizaldus.

95 AS a certayne countrey man, dyd ſleepe open mouthed in ỹ fieldes: a Serpent crept in at his mouth, and ſo into his body: but after the ſayde man cured him ſelfe therof, with the eating of Garlyke. But he enfected his wife with poyſon: by hauing to do with her carnally: wherof ſhe dyed, which was very rare and ſtraunge. Volateranus.

96 POwder made of the ſtone of a Swallow, geuen in drinke to them that haue the falling ſyckneſs: healeth them without doubt, for it is a ſure experiment. Petrus Hiſpanus.

97 IF thou would know whether a Woman be conceaued with chyld, or not: geue to her two spoonefuls of water, and one spoonefull of clarified Honny, mingled together to drink, when she goeth to sleepe: and if she feele gryppings and paynes in her belly in the nyght, she is with chylde: if she feele none, she is not. This is very true and often proued.

98 HE wyll neuer be poore, of whose Natiuity Iupiter is rular, or Lorde. Celi enarrant: The Author of which worke is vnknowne.

99 THis following wyll take spots out of the face, and bewtify the same. Put seuen whole Egs, in most pure and strong Vineger, and let them lye therein so long, vntyll theyr shelles be as soft as theyr inwarde skynnes: and myxe therto fowre ounces of mustarde seede, before made in powder (or stampt:) then stampe or grinde them together, and ther with let the face be often annoynted. This hath bene proued: and Trotula affyrmes it alle for the lyke purpose.

100 GReene nettels layd in the vryne of one that is sick, and so steiped therin for ꝑ space of. xxiiii. howres: if after the same tyme they be taken out greene and fresly: it betokens that the syck party wyll recouer of that sycknes: if they be wythered: it is a great token of death. Mizaldus.

FINIS. Lib. 5.

Notable thinges.

1 IF you would haue any Beast, or any parte of the same, (of what cullour soeuer he be) to be turned into white, shaue of the heaires, & smoake the same that is shauen, with the fume of Brymstone: and whyte heayres wyll growe there. You may proue the same in flowres. Mizaldus.

2 THe berryes of Whyt thorne, taken with whyte wine: is of great force, for destroying or expelling of the stone. It is knowne by the practise or experience of the countrey men. Mizaldus.

3 (IN a question of a vision, or dreame:) marke the Lorde, or the Alumten of the Ascendent, and the Moone, and consider if thou findest eyther of them in the ninth, or the thyrde house: but if you finde none of them there, then marke, if you finde eyther of them in the Ascendent or fyrst house, or in any of his Angles: and if you so finde eyther of them, and the same be seperate from a good Planet, & applyed to a good Planet: It sygnifyes that the dreame is good & pleasant, and of a good sygnifycation, and is of the condition of that good Planet, to whom he applyes: and the profyt or cõmodity of his dreame, shalbe of the condition of the house where he is in the figure, and of the condition of ỹ house which he doth beholde with a good Asspect. But if he be seperate from an euyll Planet, and applyes also to an euyll Planet: Then the vision

or

or dreame, is euyl & to be feared, and is of an euyl signification. Which euyll & harme shal be, according to the nature of the Planet, to whom the same applyes, and according to the nature of the house wherin he is in the fygure, & according to the nature of that euyll Planet. But if he be seperate from a good Planet, and applyes to an euyll Planet: saye that the vision or dreame was good and pleasaunt, but he hath an euil signification. But if he be seperate from an euyl Planet, and doth apply to a good Planet: say that the vision or dreame was fowle & euyll, but it hath a good signifycation, and the profyt or successe thereof, wyll be according to the nature of the Planet, to whom he doth applye, and according to the nature of the house wherein he is, in the fygure. (As we haue sayde.) Therefore according to this waye and rule, consyder the visions or dreames: and confer one to another, & thou shalt be certified, (God wylling.) Haly Abenra.

IT is proued, and a secrete: that if you geue to them that haue the hyckop, euery morning three howres before meate, one roote of greene Gynger, and immediatly after drinking two draughts of Malmesey: you shall see that he wyll be soone cured. Emperici benedicti victorij. 4

A Swoord wherwith a man is kylled, ỹ bloud being cleane wypt from it, & put into a hotte fyre, which being taken out of the same, doth manifestly shew the murther, for so farre as the swoord was in the wounded person: so farre it wyll be of a contrary cullour to the swoord. It was told me that a Bysshop dyd trye it to be true, by one of his men. 5

6 If

6 If the bloud of a Cocke be dryed, and made in powder, and myxt in Wyne, wherin there is water: it makes the water swym aboue. This was of the relation of a learned Woonke. Mizaldus.

7 Planteyn hath a maruelous vertue, to deliuer them of the Plague, that are infected therwith: geuen any manner of way. Proued.

8 The more lyuely and quick that a Horse is, the more deeper he wyl thrust his nose into the water, when he drynkes. Plinius.

9 Swyne and Elephants doo hate whyte garments, Bulles and Oxen hates maruelously garmentes that be of purple cullour: which many vnder such apparel haue some tymes proued to their great griefe. Plinius.

10 If the Lord of the eight house, be in the eyght house, or beholde the same happely: the chyld then borne wyll dye in his countrey, or nye the same. Taisnier.

11 The white of an Egge, and the iuyce of Perytory of the wall, well beaten together and scummed, and then one droppe of that lycquor put into the eye: doth heale the webbe in the eye. This is true, and proued.

12 A Proued Oyle which is very good for the dropsie, called Ascites, if all the belly or paunche be annointed therwith. Take of Turpentine one pounde, of Frankynsence, Mastick, Myrre, of each two drams,

Landanum,

Landanum, one dram, Nutmugs, Cloues, Galenga, Zedoary, of each one dram and a halfe, of the iuyce of Walwoort, and the iuyce of Cucumber, (called Cucumis asinimus) of either one ounce: Let them be poudred that are to be powdred, and let thē be all myxed together, & put them in a Lymbeck, and let an Oyle be distylled therof, and it is a most secrete thing, not onely to take awaye the swelling of the bellye in the dropsie, called Ascites: but also any flegmatyke swelling of any other member of mans body, & it is maruelous for the paynes of ioyntes and members, of a colde cause. Emperica benedicti.

A Certayne Butchers wyfe being with chylde, as she was sturring the bloud of a Beast newlye kylled, a lytle therof dyd chaunce to sprinckle or spurt on her face: which, she with her hād suddenly wiped off, & then wyped the same hande on her left thygh: Who after being brought to bedde of a boy, the same boy had and hath the lyke marke, or bloud spot on his left thygh. They that knew both the Father, Mother, and the chylde, tolde this for a very trueth. Therfore it is not good to hyt a woman suddenly, being with chylde, on the face or otherwyse: least the chylde she is with all, be so marked, as is declared in other places of this booke. 13

The sycke person can not escape, when the lyght of the tyme, (that is,) the Sunne in the daye, and the Moone in the nyght, and the Alamten of the Ascendent, are both impedyte, or euyll affected of the Lord of the eyght house, or of the Lord of the fowrth house. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff. 14

15 IF you wyll take the heair from any place of the body, and woulde haue it to growe there no more: ſtampe Antes egges with the iuyce of Henbane and Humlockes, or with the bloud of a Backe, or Reremowſe: and annoynt the place therewith. Mizaldus.

16 IF you cutte the Lyuer of a Beaſt, in peeces: and put into the ſame peeces, the powder of Nux vomica, called the Spuing Nutte, (which is to be had at the Apothecaryes,) the ſame peeces being ſtrowed or layde in an open place, where Rauens or Crowes maye reſort thereto: the Crowes or Rauens that eates thereof, can not flye away: whereby you maye take them eaſelye. This I knowe to be certayne and true.

17 THe lytle Byrde, called Linaria, begynnes to leaue ſynging, and alſo to be ſycke, when the Starre called the lytle Dogge, doth ryſe, and wyll plucke off her fethers. Which chaunceth about the myddes of July: as we haue proued by one and other, (ſayeth Mizaldus) the ſpace of tenne yeares. And therupon haue ſhewed to many, that then that Starre dyd ſurely ryſe. And in a Larke we haue obſerued the ſame, (ſayth hee:) in the ryſing of Arcture wyth the Sunne. And it is not to be doubted, but that other Byrdes, and lyuing thinges, haue theyr peculyar Starre, wherby they are mooued to ſyng, or to hold theyr peace, to ſadneſſe or gladneſſe: which I deſyre the dillygent ſearchers of ſecretes to obſerue. Thus much Mizaldus.

THe Lorde of the Ascendent in the twelfth house, in a humaine sygne, without the beames of good Starres: the Chylde then borne wyll be imprisoned. This is true and often proued: and also Taisnier affyrmes it. 18

THis following is a sure and proued medicine for the toothe ache. Take a handfull of ground Iuy, as much of Spere Mint, and as much of Salt, stamp them all a lytle together, then put all the same into a pynt of vynegar, and seethe all wel ouer the fyre: then streyne it well, and put the same into a close glasen vessell, or bottell: and when you wyll occupy it, take a spoonefull thereof, and put it into that syde of the mouth that aketh, and holde downe your cheeke that it may descende to the rootes of the aking teeth: and it wyll take the ache and payne away presently. This was taught mee by a woman, to whome many resorted for helpe: who vsed onely this medicine therfore. 19

ANoyntment made of the oyle of bytter Almonds, Honny, the rootes of Lylies, and of ware: Is an excellent thing to annoynt the face withall, to get awaye wrinckles, spottes, and other deformyties of the face. Mizaldus. 20

YOu maye take Foxes with this wyle following. Annoynt the soles of your shoes, with a peece of fatte Swynes flesh as broade as your hand, newly rosted, or a lytle broyled at the fyre, when you go out of the wood homewarde. And in euery of your steppes cast a peece of the Lyuer of a Swyne rosted, 21

and dypt in honny: and drawe after your backe, the dead carkas of a Catte, and when the Fore folowing thee, comes neare vnto the steppes: be sure to haue a man nye thee with bow and shafts to shoote at him: or by some other meanes to hyt him. Mizaldus had this of an expert Hunter.

22 WOmen that haue double apples in theyr eyes, or strales: do euery where hurt with their looking. (which is called of some ouerlooking.) Cicero.

23 BOdyes that are strucken with lyghtning, doo remayne vncorrupt: therfore in auncient tyme they dyd neyther burne nor burye the bodyes of such as were strucken or kylled with lyghtning, wherupon it is playne to all men, that the same bodyes are not corrupt as others. Mizaldus.

24 IF the Lorde of the eyght house, be in the thyrde or nynth house: (it sygnifyes) the chylde then borne, shall dye among Straungers, or out of his natyue soyle. Taisnier.

25 WOrme wood newly stamped with the whyte of an Egge, and layde ouer the eyes, taketh awaye the bloud and readnes therof: of what humor soeuer it come. This hath bene often proued. for eyes

26 IF one do take this confection following fasting, he shall neuer fall into the paynes of collycke nor Ilyarke. Take the outwarde ryndes of Radyshes, being taken or pared thycke, two pounde, whyte Honny, fowre pound, let thē boyle together vnto ỹ consumption

tion of halfe the Honny, then put therto of the powders of Cynamom, Cloues, Nutmugs, Mace, blacke Pepper, of each two drams, mixe them together, and let them be put vp in a cleare vessell, and let the patient take & eate euerye morning halfe an ounce of the sayde ryndes of the Radishes. Benedictus victorius Fauentinus.

27 IF you take the powder of Brasell, & myngle it well with mylke, but so that it be very red, & put therin eyther staffe, wood, or bone, letting it lye therin eight dayes: it wyll make the same wood or bone red, for euer. I had this out of an olde written booke.

28 TO dreame that you go ouer a broken Brydge, betokens feare: to haue your head cutte off for a heynous offence, sygnifyes the death of friends: to make cleane the handes, betokens trouble: to see hands fylthy or fowle, doth sygnify losse and daunger: to feede Lambes, sygnifies griefe, or payne: to take flyes, sygnifyes wrong or iniury. Mizaldus.

29 A Garlande made of Iuy leaues, and layd vpon womens paps, or dugs, that hangs flagging down: it gathers them together, and makes them rounde. Iuy leaues stampt and applyed thereto, workes the lyke effect. Mizaldus.

30 A Tode being strucken of a Spyder, or of a Serpēt: doth helpe her selfe by eating of Planten. Plinius. For confyrmation whereof, a Tode being on the ground hard by a wall, a Spyder dyd suddenly strike the sayde Tode on the backe: Which when the Tode

ſelt, begynning to ſwell, dyd eate of Planten nye vnto the place. Wherof being well, the Spyder againe, dyd poyſon the Tode, with her venome as before. Which done, the Tode preſerued her ſelfe with the ſayde Planten as before. But one that chaunſt to beholde the ſame, dyd then cutte vp the ſayde Planten, and tooke it away from that place. Which Tode the thyrde tyme being ſtrucken, or rather poyſoned of the ſpyder, as before: Immediatly ſearching for the ſayde Planten, (for as it ſhoulde ſeeme there was no more Planten nye to that place:) which when ſhe coulde not fynde, dyd ſwell ſo ſore, that ſoone after ſhe dyd burſt withall. The party that dyd take away the ſame Planten, and dyd ſee this ſtraunge & maruelous matter, dyd tell me this for a verye trueth. Whoſe credyte I knewe to be ſuch, that I am bolde here to place the ſame hauing ſuch good occaſion. And I hearde that a noble man of this Realme, dyd ſee the lyke.

31 Whoſoeuer is ſore grieued with the ſtone, and can not make water, let them drinke a ſpoonefull of the powder called Puluis duiriticus, in a draught of whyte Wyne: (which you maye haue made at the Apothecaries,) and vſe it three or fowre mornynges together, or ſomething leſſe, if you lyſte. Geue halfe ſo much to a chylde, and without doubt, it wyll make them auoyde the ſtone, and to make water preſently. I haue proued it often tymes to be a ſouereyne thing in this caſe. And there was one from whom I had it, that got there with aboue an hundreth pound by the yeare. If it be truely and well made. You wyll praiſe it as wel as I haue done, and becauſe it is ſuch a notable

a notable thing, I would haue it better knowne, and more vsed.

MAke oyle of Paper, by burning fayre cleane Paper on a cleane pewter dysshe or sawcer: or holde a peece of fayre Paper folded on a knyues poynt, and set fyre on the nethermost ende thereof, and holde the same nye vnto the sawcer: and out thereof wyll come a lyttle moyst Oyle, and be on the sawcer. Take a lyttle thereof on a cleane fether, and put it into the eye that is sore or dymme of syght: and it wyll helpe the same maruellously. It hath bene proued in many to be excellent. And Euonimus doth prayse it therefore. 32

IF the Lorde of the Ascendent be in the eyght house infortunate, it sygnifyes that the syeke party wyll kyll him selfe through euyll guyding of himselfe. Iatromathematica. Guat. Ryff. 33

A Spyryte came nye vnto M. Brutus, leading an army of men from Asia: when, Brutus asked him who he was: he answered, I am thy euyll Angell, whom thou shalt see in the fieldes of Philoppis in Thessaly, and there Brutus dyed in conflyct. Plutarchus. 34

AGrymony sodden in redde wyne, wherewith the woundes be washt, it cleanseth all syths and corruption from them. And the leaues of Agremony beaten, or stampte, and tyed vpon woundes that bee euyll ioyned, or knytte together: by and by it doth open them. A certayne Spanyarde tolde this to Mizaldus. 35

36 He that receyues a summe of money, in the howze of Venus: he wyll spende the same with women, in pleasures and wantonnes. Haly.

37 The iuyce of Rew myxt with Honny, that hath ben skummed, & a lytle therof put into the eye at once, ryddeth them that vse it, of an auncient dymnes of the syght. Proued often.

38 If a Woman hath not conceaued, and thou wylt knowe whether she shall conceaue or not: let her be well couered with cloathes, and beneath let a fumygation be made of hotte thinges, and odoriferous, or sweete smelling: for if the smell come vp through her body to the nose, and mouth: be sure that she is not barren of her selfe. Hidpocrates Aphor.

39 Whosoeuer is greued & tormented with the stone, let them take one ounce of the rootes of Radishe, cut in slyces: and lay the same to stiepe in halfe a pint of good whyte Wine all night, then streyne the same well, and put therto of the Electuary, called Lithontripon, of the description of Nicholas: and also Iustinum, one dram: myxe them with the sayde whyte Wine, wherein the Radish was infused, and let him that is grieued with the stone, receyue all the same at one tyme: and you shall see a maruelous worke thereof. If neede be, let him receyue the lyke quantitie thereof three or fowre dayes together. This is proued to be a sure & an excellent thing, for breaking and auoyding the stone, and grauell. Be sure that the Apothecaries make it of good stuffe.

A Head of Garlycke, (the skyns pulled off, and a lytle bruſed,) layde by equall partes, to the hollowe partes of the ſoles of theyr feete, that are grieuouſly tormented with the toothe ache: eſpecially, if it come of a colde cauſe, and be on the neather iawe: it wyll helpe them with ſpeede, by drawing the humors out of the ſoles of the feete. I haue knowne them that haue taken this medicine, and haue not ben troubled with the tooth ache of ſeuen yeares after. 40

That man is lyke to haue fewe Chyldren, in whoſe Natiuity Saturne is in the Aſcendent, oppoſyte to Venus: or if Venus be in a barraine ſigne, infortunate of Saturne: or if Venus be in the houſe of Saturne, eſpecially, Infortunate of him. Iatromathematica. Guat. Ryff. 41

If you rubbe or touch Wartes with the leaues of a Fygge tree, the Warts wyll conſume and baniſh away: ſo that the ſayde leaues be buryed within the earth or grounde. Some aſcribes the ſame to the harte of a Pigion. Mizaldus. 42

Elephants of all other Beaſtes, do chiefly hate the Mowſe. So that if they ſhall ſee or perceyue, that a Mowſe hath once touched their meate that is before them, they loathe the ſame, and wyll not eate a bytte therof. Plinius. 43

If the Lorde of the Aſcendent, be Combuſt in the twelfth houſe, he that is then borne, wyll dye in priſon, or in captiuitie. Taiſnier. 44

45 THe powder of the berries of Bryony, drunke in the water wherein water Cresses are sod: doth marueilously heale the Straungury.

46 IF any Woman great with chylde, shall take this drinke following, euery other day in the morning, three howres before she eate any meate, begynning the same about tenne dayes or a fortnight before the tyme of the byrth: the byrth shall not onely be made more easye, but also she shall bring forth her chylde without payne. Take of the great Treackle, one scruple, (which is the weyght of .xxiiii. barly cornes,) the powder of Lycquerys, and the powder of Cynamom, of eyther three graynes, of good whyte Wine, one ounce and a halfe, myxe all together, and make thereof a drynke, and let it be geuen to the Woman with Chylde, in such manner as is before sayde. Benedictus victorius fauentinus, in his Booke called Emperica.

47 THis followyng wyll stoppe the bloudy flure. Take Yarrowe and Planten, of eyther a lyke muche, stampe them well together, and put thereto redde Wyne, and streyne it well, and drynke a good draught thereof, fyrst and last, three or fowre dayes together: and certaynly it wyll stay it. It is an easy and precious thing.

48 IF you wyll prooue whether a Woman bee with chylde or not, let her make water in a copper, or brasen bessell, and let a Needle lye therein a whole nyght, that is bryght and cleane: and if she be with chylde, the Needle wyl haue redde spots on it. If not, then

then it wyll be blackiſh or ruſty. It is proued as Mizaldus was enformed.

IF a Crowe chaunce to eate of the reſt of the fleſhe wherof a Woolfe hath eaten before: the ſame Crow wyll dye ſoone after. Aelianus and Philes. 49

NEyther falling ſycknes, neyther deuyll, wyll infeſt or hurt one in that place: whereas a Bay tree is. The Romaynes calles it the Plant of the good Angell. &c. Mizaldus. 50

WRyting Inke tempered with water, wyne, or vinegar, wherein Woormwood hath bene ſteped: Wyſe wyl not eate the Papers or Letters written with that Inke. And alſo cloathes wherein Woormwood is layde or wrapt, is ſafe from mothes: and if there be any there, it wyll driue them awaye. Diaſcorides. 51

THe howre of Mars is to be abhord, in all thinges, bothe in the begynning, and when the thing is done, Haly Abenragel. Therefore you were beſt to take heede, that you take no notable thyng, or great matter in hande, or beginne any long iourney, in the howre of Mars: if you can by any meanes knowe when it is. But whoſoeuer puttes their whole truſt in GOD, and guides their lyfe by the rule of his holye woorde: (be they neuer ſo ſymple and vnlearned:) hee wyll ſo guyde them, and ſo inſtructe them, that they ſhall auoyde all ſuch daungers, and perrylous tymes. And contrarye, the wycked, learned, (yea though they know the tymes, ſhall 52

not haue power to auoyde them. As I haue seene in many: which afterwarde they dyd well consyder, though to late. And as I haue sayde of Mars: so I say of Saturne. For there is neuer a good of them both. Yet I doo not thinke, that Saturne or Mars shewes such harme to them, in whose Natiuities they are Sygnifyers, or beares rule in the Ascendent: but chiefly to such in whose Natiuitie they are Lord of the .xii. .vii. .v. or .viii. house. But surely I haue marke it long, and yet I neuer sawe any notable thing begunne in the howre of Mars or Saturne: that came to a good ende. Which they shall well finde, that begins to set forwarde towards the Sea, in Saturnes howre. I speake by tryall as well as Haly doth: which I shoulde not haue consydred so much, but by his counsayle and proofe.

53 OXen, Kyne, Bullocks, or Horsses, shall not be troubled with any disease: if you hang a Harts horne vpon them. Absyrtus.

54 If you ioyne a Lyons skyn, to the skyn of a Woolfe, of any other Beast: it wyll make them without heayre, or cause they re heayre to fal or consume away. Mizaldus.

55 COlewoorts, and Rew (called hearbe Grace,) are so contrary in nature the one to the other: that they ought not to be sowne nye together. Fracastorius.

56 If any Sheepe, or else heayry Beasts, or els Man or Woman, be full of woormes in any wound or sore:

take of the wooll of the same Sheepe, or heair of that Beast, or some of the heair of that Man or Woman, and hyde the same before the rysing of the Sun, vnder the barke of a tree, called Trembla, (which is a kinde of black Popler tree.) Do thus certayn dayes, and thou shalt see the woormes fall out of the wound or sore myraculously: or else they wyll dye, or leaue that place. There be that ascribes the same to the Byrch tree, and also to the roote of wylde Succorye hanged at the necke, in manner of a Crosse. Which Mizaldus saw obserued in a Dog, one of whose eares was almost eaten off with woormes.

57 IT is proued oftentymes by experiment, that many being borne in the coniunction of the Sunne and Moone, doo dye in the oppositiõ: (that is in the full Moone:) and they that bee borne in the full of the Moone, are dead in the coniunction, (that is in the new Moone.) Taisnier.

58 PVt two or three of the seedes of Oculus christi, into your eye: and within a whyle after you shall not feele them. Whereby you wyll thinke they are not there. But at the last they wyll droppe or fall out of them selues: compassed about with slymye matter, which hynders the syght. Which if you vse, thy wyll cleanse and cleare your eyes maruelously. This I knowe to be very true.

59 IF one doth buye Wartes of them that haue them, and geue them a pin therfore: if the party that hath the Warts, pricke the same pyn vpon some garment that he weares dayrye, or commonly, the Warte or

Wartes without doubte wyll dempnish and weare away priuely, and be cleane gone in short time. This was tolde me for an often tryed and prooued thing: yea, and by such a one as had seene the experyence thereof. Also Wartes rubbed with a peece af rawe Beefe, and the same Beefe being buryed within the grounde: the Wartes wyll weare and consume, as the Beefe doth rotte in the ground. Proued.

60 SAlt Armoniacke stampte, and myxt with water, doth make whyte Letters nothing dyffering from the cullour of Paper. But if you holde the same Paper to the fyre, the Letters wyll waxe blacke. Mizaldus.

61 A Thing to be marueled at, and woorthy to be remembred doth followe, declared by Iouianus Pontanus. A certaine Caietane Woman, (sayth he) was marryed to a Fysher, whome he dyd vse as his Wife, according to the order of Marriage, many yeares (as Anthonius Panthormita, being a friende of the same Fysher, was woont to tell to the sayde Iouianus Pontanus, when he was young:) which Woman after she had bene marryed fowreteene yeares, dyd became to be a Man, and suddenly, there sprung out the members of a Man, in the naturall place of the Woman. Which being so ashamed of her condition, as one that thought she shoulde be mockt or laught to scorne both of Men and Women, became a Religious Woman, and lyued in a Monastary, where he liue we her the rest of her lyfe. And she was buryed at

at Rome, in the Temple of Marie to Minerua. And an other Woman called Aemilia, was marryed to one Anthony a Citizen of Ebula, and after she was marryed twelue yeares, shee was chaunged into a Man, and was conuersaunt with Men: vsing then the artes and trades of men, in that Countreye, and marryed a Wyfe. This wrytes he in the tenth booke De rebus celestibus. &c. Mizaldus.

62 IF the Lorde of the Ascendent, be Combust in the Ascendent, or in the fyrst house: it sygnifyes short lyfe to the chylde then borne. Taisnier.

63 TAke the inner rynde of an Oake tree, and seethe it well in fayre water, and then bathe any sore, olde or newe therewith, halfe a dosen tymes together, twyse euery daye: and at euery tyme when it is thus bathed, then annoynt it with Butter and Brymstone myxt well together: and within nyne or ten dayes it wyll be whole, (God wylling.) A true and tryed medicine.

64 THis following wyll helpe the yallowe Jaundies with speede. Take a Burre roote, the greater, the better, scrape it cleane: then take a potte of new Ale, and put your roote therein, and the Ale wyll boyle, and let it be therein one daye and one nyght well stopped, then lette the patient drynke a good draught, two or three tymes: and he wyll be whole certaynly. Proued.

65 The

65 THe ſycke is much to be feared, if in the Aſcendent, or in the eyght houſe, or with their Lordes, there be euyll Starres or Planets. But if good Planets be there: It is ſafe inough. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff.

66 ARyſtotle and Auycen do affyrme, that of the round and ſhort Egge, the Cocke chycken doth come: of the long and ſharpe Egge, the Henne chycken. Mizaldus.

67 YF you put yallowe Amber, into hotte melted ware, (before well ſkymmed:) it wyll be then as ſofte as claye, ſo that you may make thinges therof, in what forme or faſhion you wyll: it wyll be ſo tractable and ſoft. Mizaldus had this ſecrete of a certaine cunning Lapidary.

68 THere is nothing better to dryue away Serpentes, or Snakes, then the ſmoake of olde Leather, or olde ſhoes burned, or elſe to bring them out of ones body, before crept into them by ſleeping open mouthed. Wherof Marc. Gatinarica (an excellent Phiſition) doth wryte, that the lyke dyd happen to a certain man in his tyme: to whome when many medicines were geuen in vaine, the ſayd man receiued ỹ ſmoake of olde leather at his mouth by a funnell, (ſo that it went into his body,) and as ſoone as the venemous thing in his body, felt the ſayd ſmoake: he came out at his ſundament. Which was a maruelous great Vyper, to the great maruayle and feare of all them that were preſent.

69 SEethe the inner rynde of the young braunches of a Haſell tree in ſmall Ale, vntyll halfe be conſumed, and

and let them that haue the Stragury, drinke a good draught thereof fyrst and last, for the space of eyght or nyne dayes together: and it wyll helpe them certainly, for it neuer fayles. Therefore proue it, and prayse it.

70 In the fyrst beginning of any sicknes, or at the time of a question, for the state of the sycke person, if the Moone be corrupt (or afflicted) of Saturne in the three fyrst degrees of Scorpio: it betokens death. Iohannes Ganiuetus.

71 A Notable medicine for the Sciatica, doth followe. Take Ore dung, and Pigions dung, of eyther one pounde, and myre them well together, with one pottell of white Wine, and let them boyle together vntyl halfe the Wyne be consumed, then streyne it through a lynnen cloath, then put thereto halfe a pounde of Honny, and twelue yolkes of Egs, and halfe a pound of melted ware: and myre all together with as much barly meale as wyll suffice for the making of it in a plaster, and put it hotte to the paynfull place. This was proued by King Henry the fyft, as the wryting dyd wytnes, out of the which I had this. Beslydes, it hath bene synce proued.

72 LEt the Phisition take heede of his fyrst visiting of the sycke in the howse of Saturne, and Mars, if he come to him in the howse of Saturne: eyther the sicke wyll dye, or elle the Phisition shal haue great labour, doubtes, and slacknes in the curing of him. Neyther shall he helpe him, except it be euen to desperation, or out of all hope. And if he be sent for, or go to him fyrst

in the howze of Mars : there wyll be chydinges and brawlings betwixt him and the sick party, and small gayne. The howzes of Iupiter and Venus are much praysed . The howzes of the other Planets are indyfferent. Iotromathematica. Guat. Ryff.

73 A Greene Lyserd hath a great delyght to beholde a Man in the face, for he wyll louingly fawne vpon him as a Dog, with the mouing of his tayle. And as much as in him lyes, wyll defende him from a Serpent, that lyes lurking in the hearbes to hurte him. Lemnius.

74 The iuyce, or water, streyned out of Radish rootes, (before stamped) myxt with whyte Wine, and the powder of Turpentine burned, or dryed in the Sun, and so receyued : is an excellent medicine to breake and dryue forth the stone. And it is geuen with happy successe. A thing proued, much better then golde. Mizaldus.

75 If the Lorde of the Ascendent, be founde in the nynth house : he that is then borne, shall of his owne free wyll go farre and long iourneyes . And if there be a good Planet in the same nynthe house with him, or else doth beholde him with a happye Aspect : then it shall happen well to him in his iourneyes . If an euyll Planet, then contrarye. Taisnier.

76 Lay a thynne peece of rawe Beefe, to the forehead of them that haue lost theyr voyce, and let it lye thereto all nyght vnremoued: and it wyll helpe them presently,

presently, or at the least within three or fowre seuerall applications.

77 TAke the bones of Beastes which be founde in the fyeldes, and chiefly of Horsses, (because they be best therefore,) and let them be well washed: after let them be dryed at the Sunne, then put them into a great Cawdren with water, & let them seethe long, and gather the fatte that swyms aboue, where with annoynt the gowte or palsey, of whatsoeuer cause they come: and it wyll be helped.

78 SEethe Iuie, Mugwoort, Walwoort, and the inner rynde of Elderne, in water with much Salt, and bathe therewith any Sciatica, twyse or thryse a day, for eyght or nyne dayes together: and the partye grieued wyll be made hole. This I had out of an olde wrytten booke, wherin was many excellent thinges.

79 IF you sprynckle the powder of Saffern, rounde about the weake, vpon the Oyle in a fayre greene and bryght Lampe of glasse, and let the same burne, (so that there be none other lyght in the same Chamber:) it wyll beawtifye all thinges in the same place, with a fayre yallowe cullour. You may proue it by other cullours lykewise.

80 THe dung of a Woolfe, being hydden in a Stable or house, where Cattell be, especially Sheepe: It wyll not onely make them leaue from eating of theyr meate: but also it wyll cause them to sturre vp and

downe, and to blate, or to make a noyse, and also to quake and tremble, as though their deuowring enemye the Woolfe were there present. Neyther wyll they cease from doing thus, vntyll they feele or perceyue, that the sayde dung is taken away. Mizaldus.

81 THere is nothing better to drawe forth Thornes, prickes, or any other thing whatsoeuer, in any part of the body wherloeuer it be, then blacke Sope applyed to the place: letting the same lye thereto twelue howres without remouing of the same.

82 A Certaine noble Matrone in the parts of Spaine, had a strong Imagination of a great Ethyopyan, paynted in her Chamber, with other, in the tyme of the act of generation. Which Lady afterward was delyuered of a Boye, lyke to that great Ethyopyan paynted, before named. Which chylde being borne, euery one beleeued, that she had leyne with some one of the slaues of the Sarseyns. For that the chyld was like none of his Parents. Wherupon the ministers of Justice, with consent of her Husbande, and other, dyd decree, that she shoulde be burned after the monthes ende. But before the mynistration of this Justice or execution: certaine wyse men were called, whereof one desyred, that he might see the place where the chylde was begotte: which when he had seene, he consydred, that that generation was, by the strength of the Imagynatiue vertue. And then he sayde, that that great Ethyopyan was the father of the chylde. Brynging forth for the consyrmation thereof, that place of the Byble, where Iacob put speckled Roddes before the Sheepe: by which Imaginatiō, the Ewes brought

brought forth speckled Lambes. Which when he had spoken, the Lady was delyuered from burning. Wherfore as I haue wrytten in other places of this Booke, men ought not rashly to mislyke their Wiues, (hauing none other occasion,) because theyr chyldren are vnlyke to theyr Parentes. For as you see here, and in Iacobs Lambes, Imagination is of maruellous force in the tyme of generation. Which doth not onely worke in men, but in Beasts. Ganiuetus writes this Hystorye, who as it should seeme, hath it out of Lyra.

THe flowres of Marygooldes, as also of Succory, and of certayne other hearbes, do begyn to open at the rysing of the Sunne, at noone they are fully and wholy opened: But they are closed, or are shutte, when the Sunne doth sette. Therfore some calles it, and such other, Sponsus solis, the Spowse of the Sunne. Because they sleepe, and are awakened with him. &c. Mizaldus. And the dayly tryall thereof, affyrmes it. 83

IF Asses do eate much of Hemlockes, they wyll be cast thereby into a deepe and dead sleepe, that they wyll seeme to be dead. Which hath deceyued the countrey men being ignorant therof: for as they haue bene fleying of theyr skyns, (thynking that they were dead,) the sely Asses haue sturred and wakened out of their sleepe: to the great terror of them that dyd flea them, or cutte of their skyns, and to the great laughing of them that dyd behold them. As Andreas Matthiolus, (that learned Phisition,) hath wrytten in his commentaries vpon Diascorides. 84

85 Put the ashes of a burnt Snayle, vpon the spotte in the eye: and within three dayes it wyll take it awaye. Barth.

86 If one come to aske or enquyre the Astrologian, for any thing in the howre of an euyll Planet, that is: of Saturne or Mars, it is a suspicion rather to euyll then to good. And chiefly, if that euyll Planet be anywhere impedyte, Retograde, or Combust, or in his fall, or Cadent from an Angle. And this is to be vnderstanded lykewise of the comming of any on the behalfe of any that is sycke, or bryngyng the vryne of the sycke, or of any that doth aske counsayle, or enquire of the estate of the sycke, (though the vryne be not seene,) it is a suspicion of euyll for the sick: though it be not a full testimony therof. Ganiuetus.

87 If a Woman, that is too much weakened with her monthly course, doth cast the same, or let the same runne into a hoale, made in the grounde with a three squared stake, (the same stake immediatly after being put or driuen into the same hole, and so remayne therin vnremoued:) her sayd fluxe wyll staye or cease, being thought before to be vncurable. An honest Woman reuealed this straunge secrete to me. Which proued the same to be true: and she learned it of a poore Woman, that requyred almose of her at her doore.

89 In the Lake called Larius, (which nowe is called Comensis,) certayne Fyshers in the wynter, dyd drawe with theyr nettes to the drye lande, a great sort of Seamewes, (seeming to be dead,) which were

ioynde togethers with theyr bylles or nebbes in anothers tayle or fundament: and being warmed with theyr guttes, were founde a lyue. Garuaſ. Tibelleſius.

The leaues of Dockes do lowſe the belly, & makes one laxatiue: But the ſeedes being taken, do binde and are reſtrictiue. Galen. 90

If Wyne haue gotten any tartnes, or ſowrenes: take a potte fylled with good water, and let it be well couered, then ſet the ſame potte with water in the veſſell with Wyne: (ſo that the potte ſtande vnder, or within the Wyne,) and at the three dayes ende, if the Wyne haue gotten his former ſtrength, the water wyll ſmell, and then the Wyne wyll lyke thee. Tarentinus. 91

A Peece of raw Beefe, (not too thyck nor too thin,) being layde or ſteped all the nyght before in good Aqua Compoſita, and applyed to the temples or the forehead, without remouing all the nyght: (and thus doing three or fowre nyghtes,) doth helpe the watring and paynes of the eyes, and all diſtyllations and rewmes that comes from the heade or brayne. One tolde mee this which had often proued it to be moſt true, as a great ſecrete. 92

When Mercury is in the tenth houſe not impedyte: the chylde then borne, wyll be mighty, wyſe, and a great Philoſopher. Celi enarrant. 93

Anoint young Swallowes with ſaffern, & ſoone after the old Swallowes wyll bring a ſtone vnto them: 94

them: wherwith the Dropsie wyll be cured. This I had out of a booke of Secretes.

94 AN Egge layde on a Thursdaye, and emptied, and fylled with Salt, and so set in the fyre, remayning there vntyll it maye be made in powder, and then cankred teethe rubbed with the powder thereof: it both kylles the cankar, and the woormes that eates the teethe, and destroyes them. Proued for trueth.

95 THis followyng wyll destroy Ringwoormes, Tetters, and Scales in the hands. Take whyte Coprose, the quantity of two beanes, & put it into a pynt of cleare water, tyll it be resolued, or melted: and with that water washe the place or handes, tyll they be whole. Proued.

96 STampe Pearceley in whyte Wine, then streyne it well, and drinke a good draught therof: and it wyll cause thee to make water, and breake the stone, vse it fyue or syxe tymes. This hath bene well proued.

97 THe wyse and learned men in olde tyme, dyd thinke, that a Tode put into a new earthen potte, and set within the ground, and so couered with earth, in the myddes of a fyelde: wyll dryue away Crowes or Byrds from Corne that is sowne there. But about Harueste tyme, they wyll that it be dygged vp, and to be cast forth of the lymmyts of the same fyelds, least the Corne be bytter therby. Plin.

98 A Lytle peece of the Nauell string of a Chylde, that is newly borne, enclosed in a Ryng, and so borne that

that it maye touch the flesh, or bare skynne: is a most sure helpe and remedy, against the great paynes and tormentes of the collycke. Mizaldus.

They whose heaire of the eye browes doo touch or meete together, of all other are the woorst. They doo shewe that he or she is a wicked personne, and an intyser of seruauntes, and geuen to vnlawfull and naughty artes: which Iohannes Indagnies sayth, hee hath obserued in olde Women being Wytches, which were ledde to be burned, whose eye browes were such. As Thaddeus Hagecius hath also noted. 99

SAturne in the nynth house, doth sygnifye feares in iourneyes: but more in the Sea, chiefly, in a watery sygne: and in Cancer the house of the Moone. Taisnier. 100

FINIS. Lib. 6.

Notable thinges.

1 He water wherein the leaues of Planten, (that growes close to the grounde, and neare the roote) is sodde, being dronke twyse euery day, morning and euening, fyrst & last, halfe a pynt at a tyme, for ỹ space of fowre or fiue dayes: helpes perfectly all griefes and diseases of the bladder. A true medicine and often proued.

2 A Notable water for breaking of the stone. Take of the iuyce of Saxifrage, two pound, of the iuyce of Gromell, and of the iuyce of Pearslye, of eyther one pounde, of the iuyce of Bettony, of the iuyce of Nettelles, and of the iuyce of Ramsens, of each halfe a pound, of strong whyte Vinegar, ten ounces, of the flowres and seedes of Broome, and of the rootes of Radish, of each two handfulles, stampe the last rehearsed well: then myre the same with all the iuyces before mencioned, and therof destyll a water, with a gentle fyre: of which water geue to them that haue the stone, one ounce at one tyme, with Orimell Diuretycke, (which you may haue at the Apothecaries,) vsing the same nyne or ten dayes, (if neede be:) and it wyll breake & auoyde the stone wonderfully. There can not be a better medicine for the stone: proue it when you wyll.

3 In the Ilandes of Irelande, and Orcades, in certayne places there, there be certaine Trees there, much lyke vnto Wyllowe trees, out of which coms forth certayne lytle heayres, encreasing by lytle and lytle into Byrdes, hauing shape of Duckes, hanging vpon the bowes by theyr nebs or bylles: and when they are comd to full perfectnesse, they flye away of them selues, and falles into the next Seas, (which Byrds we call Barnacles.) This is related by the people that dwell there. Mizaldus.

4 Yf one be bewytched of any, put quycksyluer into a quyll and stoppe it, or els into a hollowe Nut shel, enclosed fast with waxe: and laye the same vnder the pyllowe of the partye bewytched, or vnder the threshold of the doore where he enters into the house or Chamber. Iohannes Weckerus.

5 He that shall delyuer a summe of Money in the howre of the Moone: he shall haue much a doo to get it againe. And at last he shall mystrust of the retouering therof: but at the length he shall recouer it, but not all. Ablez filius Zaed.

6 Bettony stampt and made in a plaster, and layde to the eye, healeth a strype in the eye. And if the eyes be washed wyth the water wherein Bettony is sodden, they wyll be hole without dymnesse, or other blemysh. And if you drynke a dramme of the powder of Betony, with the water of Betony, it wyll bringe downe and heale the clowdynesse, and blouddynesse of the eyes. And if

Betony be eaten, it dryeth vp the teares of the eyes. All this and more hath bene proued of Betony.

7 MArke on what day any doth fall sycke, and number the dayes from the syrt Calendes of July, (which is the.xxvi.day of June) vntyll the day when the party dyd fyrst beginne to be sycke: and deuyde that whole number by three, and then if at the last, one remayne, he wyll quickly escape, if two remayne, he wyll be long sicke, if one remayne, then it is to be feared he wyll dye of that sycknes. This I had out of a booke of Secretes.

8 A Maruelous cure of a Woman, that was swolne, done by one Iohn Ardern, whose wordes thereof were these. I Iohn Ardern dyd see a certaine Woman at Newarke, whose whole body was suddenlye swolne, and also the face, necke, and legges, who dyd lye, as though she were halfe dead: to whome I gaue the rootes of Daffadyll stampt, and myxt with water and saffern, which being dronke, she was quickly hole. I wrote this out of an olde written booke.

9 TAke heede in letting of bloud or geuing of Purgations, or strong medicines, that the Lorde of the eyght house be not with the Moone, or with the Lorde of the Ascendent. Lykewise that the Moone, nor the Lorde of the Ascendent be in the sowrth or eyght house, nor that the Lord of the eyght house be in any Angle, and it is not good that the Moone be in the Ascendent. Iatromathematica. Guar. Ryff.

A Winde ryling in the Nozth, in the begynning of the nyght, oz in the twye lyght, by and by he ceaseth and leaueth his place. Therfoze it is, that the Shypmen oz Marryners (hauing tust tryall therof,) wyll not set fozth in that wynde, vnlesse it hath continued thzee dayes. The South winde is contrary, which if it ryse oz begyn in the beginning of the day, it bzinges hope to the Marryners that it wyll continew, and not quickly depart out of that place. Mizaldus. 10

The skynne of the ryght heele, of a Vultar layde to the ryght foote, and of the lefte heele, to the lefte foote, of them that are payned with the gowte: It is sayde that it doth mytygate the griefe, and ease the paynes. Mizaldus. 11

Lute stringes oz Harpe strynges cutte in lytle peeces, and cast vpon flesh newly sodden oz rosted: wyll seeme to be woozmes. Where by they that knowes not thereof, wyll refuse the same meate. Mizaldus. 12

If the Yarde doth swell and be grieuously payned, myngle Ware, Dyle, and the iuyce of Purslane together, and apply it to the swolne Yarde: and it wyll helpe it. It is often pzoued. 13

Iohannes Ganiuetus wzytes, that in the yeare of the Lozde. 1431. the seuenth daye of August (being Tewsday,) about seuen of the clocke in the mozning, one Maister Henricus Amici, a Doctoz of Phisicke, bozne at Bzurelles in Bzabant, dyd aske him foz the Lozd Deane of Viennens. then being sycke, whether 14

he should dye or recouer of that sycknes. In the figure of which question, he founde that the Moone was going in coniunction to the Sunne, vnder the beames of the Sun, which was a testimony of death. With diuers other lykelyhoods of the same. But espying Mercury beginning to be Retrograde, within one degree of the Ascendent, (corrupting the degree ascending,) dyd iudge that he woulde shortly fall into a frensye, at the furthest, within a naturall daye: although he was a very wyse man. And so it came to passe. For within lesse then a naturall daye, he became franticke. And so dyed within two dayes after.

15 TAke cloues of Garlycke, and burne them in a potte all to powder, and if you vse to eate of that powder in your pottage: doubtles it wyll procure you to make water, if you are troubled with the stone. This I had out of a very olde booke.

16 IF you put the powder of Allom in water, whatsoeuer you wryte therwith, the wryting or Letters wyl not appeare: vnlesse you put ỹ same paper in water, and then you shall reade it perfectly. Bapt. porta.

17 THis that followeth, is a most excellent, true & sure proued medicine, for a great and olde griefe, and payne of the head. Take of bay Salt stamped by it selfe, as much of Coomyn seede stamped lykewyse by it selfe, as much browne Fennell, and then stampe or beate them all together then with as much pure vynegar & also a lytle Rosewater: myxe & sturre them all together in a dyshe ouer a chafing dyshe with hotte coales,

coales, and then laye some of the same hotte vpon a cloath, and apply it so to the hynder part of the heade at nyght, and tye it fast thereto, that it fall not away. And also laye an other plaster therof hotte therto the next nyght, and so do nyne nyghts together, one after another: and it wyll not onely helpe the same, (perhaps within three or fowre tymes so doing:) but also it wyll cleare the syght, and drawe the humors cleane away, that runnes out of the head into the eyes, and drye vp the same. This medicine neuer fayles. Therfore it is a precious thing, and worthy to be esteemed.

A Good waye to get the stone called Craupaudina, out of the Tode. Put a great or ouergrowne Tode, (fyrst bruised in dyuers places) into an earthen potte, and put the same in an Antes hyllocke, & couer the same with earth, which Tode at length ỹ Antes wyll eate: So that the bones of the Tode and stone, wyll be left in the potte. Which Mizaldus and many other (as he sayth) haue often tymes proued. 18

IT is sayde, that the female Vyper doth open her mouth, to receyue ỹ generatyue sparme of the male Vyper, (which he doth, by putting his mouth into her mouth,) which receyued, she doth byte off his head. This is ỹ maner of the froward generating of Vipers. And after that, the young Vipers ỹ sprynge of the same, do eate or gnaw a sunder theyr mothers belly, therby comming or bursting forth. And so they, (being reuengers of theyr Fathers iniurye) do kyll theyr owne mother. Galen. de Theriaca ad Pisonem. You may see, they were a towardly kynde of people, that Christ called the generation of Vypers. 19

20 Seeth

20 SEethe Sage and drinke it, eyther stampe it, and lay it to the Matrix, for both wayes it prouoketh the flowres and after burthens. Petrus Hispanus.

21 THe gyrdle worne of a Chylde, being vnder seuen yeares of age, (some sayes twelue yeares of age,) taken and tyde about the mydle of one that hath the fallyng sycknes: and then presently taken from the sayde party, and cutte in nyne peeces, and euery peece throwne nyne seuerall wayes, is a present and perfect remedy to heale and helpe the same party therof, without saying of any wordes. They that tolde it to me did see it proued: a thing no doubt very straunge, and almost incredyble. Some thinkes that this wyll not preuayle, but at the fyrst falling of the party.

22 THe tongue of a Dogge layde vnder the great toe within the shoe: doth cease the barking of Dogs at the party that so weares the same. Mizaldus.

23 THe skyn of an Asse being tande, and shooes made of that part of the hyde, wheron the burthens dyd lye that the Asse caryed: they wyll neuer feare nor be worne. No, although you go continually among stones and thornes, and with the oldnes therof, they wyll waxe so harde, that one can not suffer to weare them: as Cardanus hath written.

24 TO stoppe the bleeding of the nose: take nine or ten fresh new Leekes, and put a threede thorowe the myds of them, (but cut of the toppes of the leaues,) then hang them about the parties neck that bleedes, so

so that the leaues be vpward to the nose, & the heads of them downward. It is good also to smell to Camphere dyssolued in vynegar, and also to put the roote of Pyony vnder the tongue. Iacobus Hollerius.

If you take of Mouth glue & Allom, equall partes, 25
myxing them together, and then powre vinegar to them: what thing soeuer you shal cast into the fire, being rubbed, or all ouer annoynted therwith: it wyl not be burned. Mizaldus.

MArs in the nynth house, doth threatē in long iourneyes, chiefly on the lande, feare (and euyll hap or 26
successe:) but not in Capricorne, seeing it is his exaltation. Taisnier.

IT is credibly reported, that whosoeuer is sycke, 27
and at the poynt of death, (though they be marueylous olde,) lying or being in a certayne place in Irelande: the same partye can not dye, vntyll he or she shall be remoued out of that place. And many that haue bene there, (being very olde and weary of their lyues,) haue earnestlye desyred to be remoued from thence: who as soone as they haue bene out of the same place, haue dyed presently. A very straunge thing, if it be true.

STampe Rew with oyle of Roses, and laye the same 28
some thing thycke vpon the crowne of the head, of one that is sycke, (the same being fyrst shaued,) and if the same partie do neese within syre howres after, hee wyll escape that sycknesse. If not, he wyll dye thereof.

29 TO make a greene that wyll not vade away. Take the flowres of Flowredeluse, stampe them and streyne them, then put the iuyce thereof into goom water, and drye it in the Sunne.

30 TO make Letters of gold: Take goom of Almonds and temper it with Vermylyon finely grounde, let the goom be dyssolued in the whyte of an Eeg, then wryte therwith, and it wyll be lyke golde. Proued.

31 IF you wyll knowe in what yeare Wheate wyll be deare or cheape, and what tyme of the yeare, and what monthe the same wyll chaunce: Elect or chuse twelue fayre cornes of Wheate, in the kalends of January, (which is ỳ first day of January,) then sweepe the fyre harth cleane, and make a fyre: then take a yõg wench, or a boy of the house, or els one ỳ dwels nye you, and byd the same boye or wench laye one of the sayde Cornes on the same harth, being hotte and made cleane: and when that is done, marke dilligently, whether the sayde Corne abyde styll in the place, or leape: If it be styl, then saye that the pryce wyll contynew: If it leape a lytle, the pryce wyll abate a lytle: If it leape much, then perswade thy selfe, that it wyll ware very cheape: If it leape towards the fire, it wyll be dearer in the fyrst monthe, and so more or lesse, for the greater or lesser accesse of the same to the fyre. Doo so with the seconde Corne, and it wyll prefayge for the seconde monthe, that is, for Februarye: And so you maye iudge of all the rest. That is, the thyrde Corne for March: the fowrth, for Aprill: and so of the other. Mizaldus hath heard that it hath bene proued of many.

32 The

THe Lyon is more fierce againſt Men, then Women: for Nature hath taught him that Women are to be more myldlye vſed then Men: as Pliny affyrmes. And Ariſtotle ſayth, that it is more wycked to kyll a Woman, then a Man. &c. And the Poet ſayth: Quód fæminea in pena nullum eſt memorabile nomen: which is true. A man alſo can get no prayſe nor honeſty by beating of a woman. Which let butcherly beaters, and cruel tormentors of theyr wiues, marke well and conſyder. Mizaldus. 32

A Spoonefull or more of the powder of the Nettell ſeede, dronke in good Wyne: doth aſſwage all paynes of the Matrix, and takes away the wyndenes thereof, or the griefe of the Moother. Petrus Hiſpan. 33

BY this meanes following, you maye put an Egge into a narrowe mouthed glaſſe. Laye an Egge in ſtrong vinegar, tyll it be tender: then fyll the glaſſe almoſt ful with water, then put the wyndie Egge into the glaſſe: and anon it wyll be harde. Thys is proued. 34

TO roaſte a dyſhe of Butter. Take fyne grated whyte breade, and myxe the ſame well with Sugar, then put a lumpe of Butter vppon a ſpytte, and turne the ſpytte at the fyre, and ſtyll caſt the grated breade and the Sugar vppon the Butter, and it wyll be a fyne and trymme dyſhe of meate. Proued. 35

36 If a certaine Woorme with many feete, (which wyl become rounde lyke a peale, if she be touched, of some called a Cwyne lowse,) be prickt with a needle, & then any aking toothe touched with the same needle: the payne therof wyll cease immediatly. This I got hardly out of an olde booke.

37 They are possest with diuels, that haue not in their natiuities Mercury, with ỹ Moone in some aspect, if neyther of them beholde the Ascendent. Which is the more certaine, if Saturne be there in the Natiuity of the daye, and if Mars be there in the nyghtly Natiuity: and if eyther of them be in an Angle, such is the natiuity of Diuelles. Albohazen. And they are or wyl be madde, that haue Mercury and the Moone in this sort, except that Saturne contrary must be in an angle in the Natiuitie of the night, and Mars in an angle in a Natiuity of the daye. Iatromath.

38 There is a certayne Well at Gratianapolis, which although it hath not hotte or warme water therin: yet oftentymes there coms out of the same together with the water flames of fyre. Two contrary Elements at one tyme, out of one place flowing out together. Mizaldus wrytes this of the report of the Inhabytaunts of that place.

39 If you stampe Hollyocks with the whytes of Egs, and therewith annoynt your handes, and throwe then vpon the same the powder of Allom: you may handle fyre without any harme. Albertus. Prayse it, as it prooues.

40 Drink

DRinke no medicine in the howze of Saturne: neyther enter oz begyn then any iourney on the Sea. Haly Abenragel. 40

WHyte Wine, wherein Lapis Calaminaris is seuen tymes quenched, (fyrst made very hotte in the fyre,) doth maruelously stop the running of the eyes, and cleareth the syght: if you put a few drops therof into them, and vse to wash them therwith. This is a tryed thing. 41

IF you would allure oz bring Pigions to a Dooue-house. Take a fatte Dog and flea him, and fyll his bellye full of the seedes of Coomyn, then rost him dry, wash also the Pygion hoales in the Dooue cote with water wherwith Coomyn is sodde: but fyrst cleanse the sayde hoales from all fylthynesse, then laye the rosted Dog vpon a broade stone in the Dooue house, and hang a great glasse in the top of the Louor, and three oz fowre lytle looking glasses within ỹ Dooue-house, by some of the hoales. Also take good claye, and myngle it with bay Salt & Coomyn, and make therof a great lumpe lyke a Sugar loafe, then put it into an Ouen & bake it harde, and set it by the deade Dogge. Beware of Owles, Buzzardes, and Starlynges, see the house be close that no vermyne come therein, as Pollecattes, Weselles, oz Ferryttes, and you shall haue Pygions enowe. Also make a shrape by the Dooue house, strawe chaffe there, then laye there in a good quantitie of Barlye, (but it must fyrst be laide to stiepe in Honny three dayes,) and then cast it among the chaffe, and then a great sort of Pygiõs wyll resort to that Dooue house. 42

43 LYn seede put into the rootes of Radyshe, and by and by put into fatte or dunged earth: it wyl bring forth an hearbe lyke Dragons, whose taste wyll seeme lyke vynegar and Salt: therefore it is maruelously desyred in Sawses: for hauing this, you neede neither vynegar nor Salt: as one that is chiefe of the Kings gardens tolde me, sayth Mizaldus.

44 FOres being sodde, and cutte in peeces, and then geuen to Hens or Geese amongst theyr meate: it makes them safe from being hurt of any Foxes after, for the space of two monthes. Mizaldus.

45 THe seedes of Docks, tyde to the left arme of a Woman, doth helpe barrennes, or sterilyty. Africanus.

46 THe Moone and the Ascendent, are generally Significyers of the hole shyppe, & of the state therof: and the Lorde of the Ascendent is the Sygnifyer of them that sayles in the same: wherof if all they be Infortunate, the Shyp is broken, and they that sayled in her are drowonde, vnlesse some one of them be receyued, (that is of the sayd Sygnifyers,) and then the Impedyment wyll chaunce in the drowning, and some clymers of the Shyppe, wyll escape: but if all they be Fortunate, all shall escape and be saued, (that is both Shyp and men) chiefly: if there be any reception. Furthermore: if the Ascendent & the Moone be both fortunate, & the Lord of the Ascendent Infortunate, the Shyp is safe, & the Saylers in her are destroyed: but if the Ascendent & the Moone be Infortunate, and the Lord of ỹ Ascendent fortunate, the shyp is ouerwhelmed, (or lost,) & the saylers in her are safe. Haly Aben.

47 Goats

GDates dung mingled with Vynegar & bran, and applyed as a plaster to a sore breast, looseth wonderfully all swellings of the breast. It hath bene proued. 47

BEttony stampt and applyed to any wounde of the heade, doth not onely draw out the broken bones: but also doth heale the same with speede. 48

A Speciall medicine to strengthen the back. Take a quart of whyte Wine, and the pythe that runneth in an Ore backe, and halfe a quarter of a pounde of Dates, and of Marygooldes, Planten, Bettony, Pearsley rootes, and Fennel rootes, of all two handfulles: boyle all these together, vntyll the Wyne bee halfe wasted away: and then streyne them through a cloath, and drynke nyne or tenne spoonefull thereof euerye morning and euenyng, for the space of nyne or tenne dayes: and it wyll strengthen the backe marueilously. 49

FIue leaued grasse sod in water, which water if it be dronke, and gulpt vp & downe into the throte: is an excellent helpe for sore throtes. 50

THey are diuellysh or possest with Diuels, in whose Natiuityes Saturne is Lorde of the place of the Moone, and the Moone then vnder the beames of the Sunne: or if Mars be Lorde of the place of the Moone oppositye to the Sunne, especially in Sagitary. Haly Abenragel. 51

TO keepe Beastes safe that the blynde mowle, called a Shrew, do not byte them. Enclose the same mowle 52

Mowle quicke in chalke, which when it is hard, hang the same about the necke of the Beast, that you woulde keepe safe from sueh byting. And it is most certayne, that he shall not be toucht nor bytten: as is before sayde. Vegetius.

53 I Heare (sayth Mizaldus,) that it is obserued & proued, that a Cowe, an Ewe, a She Asse, a Bitche, a She Catte, and such other domesticall and tame Beastes of the Female kinde, wyll cast theyr Calfe, Lambe, Colte, or that that they go withall: if the Male, by whome they conceaued, be kylled, whyle they went with the same. Such a strong and vehement concord or agreement, (of nature) is betweene, or among them.

54 If the nynth house begynne in a fyxed sygne, or if Saturne be founde in the same, (except it be Aries, (they that be then borne,) shall for the most parte see true Dreames: but if in a moueable sygne, his Dreames wyll be without effect. &c. Taisnier.

55 A Notable oyntment for the head ache, comming of any cause, wherwith you must annoynt the pulses of the temples, and all the forehead. Take of the iuyce of new or fresh Camample, fowre ounces, of the iuyce of new and fresh Roses, two ounces, of the iuyces of fresh Rew and Bettony, of eyther one ounce and a halfe, of the iuyce of the rootes of Hollyock, two ounces, of oyle Rosate Omphacine, one pound and a halfe, of the best and purest Alablaster, three ounces, powder the Alablaster finely, and put it into the sayd oyle, and let it lye therein a daye, and a nyght, then myxe them

them all together, and with ſufficient whyte ware, make it into an oyntment: which oyntment is good for any payne of the head, proceeding of any matter, or cauſe. And it may be vſed at any tyme of the fytte or payne, except the begynning. Emperica benedicti victorij fauenti.

56 An excellent diſtilled water for hearing, foloweth.
Take of the iuyce of Bettony, of the iuyce of Onions, of eyther of them fyue ounces, of the leaues of Roſemary ſtamped, one handfull, of the oyle of bitter Almondes, three ounces, and one whyte groſſe Eele chopt and cutte in ſmall peeces: myxe them all together, and deſtyll them, and the lycquor which cōmeth therof, keepe in a cleane glaſſe, droppe two or three droppes therof into your eare, fowre or fyue nyghts together: and it wyll helpe and amende the deafnes.

57 It is much to be marueled at, that the lytle Byrde, called a Wren, being faſtned to a lytle ſtycke of Haſell, newly gathered: doth turne about and roſt him ſelfe. Cardanus and Mizaldus.

58 Thou mayſt make fayre Pictures, Veſſelles, and many other fyne thinges with ſmall coaſt, and expences, as followeth. Seethe the barke of the Elme tree, and the toppes of the Populer tree, and whyles they are very hotte, put thereto moſt pure and fyne Lyme, vntyll all the ſame be lyke cruddes of milke. Afterwards put therto the whyteſt marble that is, well and fynely beaten into powder and ſearced: and then caſt the ſame in what fourme you wyll: then drie them in the ſhadow. Hieronimus Gardanus.

59 HErmes doth saye, that an euyll Planet in Cancer: doth threaten shorte lyfe, and continual sycknes to the mother of the chylde then borne.

60 BRymstone stampt with Wyne, and plastered ouer the Dugs or Paps of Women: breakes the hardnes of them. Ilac.

61 WAter Wyntes stamped and layde to the myds of the browe, and to the nape of the necke of one that is madde: wyll much helpe and relieue him. But fyrst tyckle him on the browe, and it wyll dyspose him to sleepe: and then apply it to him as is beforesayde. But if he be farre gone, that it wyll not helpe him: then take a Tenche, and cleaue the Tenche in the myddes, and so warme, lay the one part to his brow, and the other to the nape of his necke: and without doubt it wyll helpe him, if euer he shall haue helpe. This I tooke out of an excellent written booke.

62 FOr burning with fyre. Take oyle Olyffe, and put it into colde water, and sturre it well together, tyll it be well myxed: then annoint the burned place therwith, and laye a Woorte leafe vpon it, and it wyll helpe it speedely. Proued.

63 STampe Mallowes and Garlycke together, and myngle it well with whyte Wyne, then strayne it well, and drynke a good draught therof nyne tymes: and it wyll make thee make water, of what occasion soeuer the same is stopte. Thys is affyrmed for trueth.

64 I

64 If you wyll bring forth or hatch Egges without a Hen, couer your Egges in hotte Horse dung: (so that the bygger part of the Egge be vpwarde,) but euery fyft or fyxt daye, shyfte them with newe Horse dung, with a temperate heate, as the heate of a Hen. But remember that the Egs must be turned: and about the tyme of the hatching, or when they shoulde come forth of the shell: put them vnder a Hen. Mizaldus.

65 Although the fruite of a Medler tree by nature be restryctiue or bynding, neuertheiesse the powder of him doth vehementlye breake the Stones in the reynes, and dryues them forth. Which Anthonius Musa an excellent Phisition doth wytnesse, that hee hath proued with most happy successe on him selfe. Mizaldus.

66 The bloud of an Hare dryed & made in powder, and throwne vpō flesh newly roasted or sodden: makes the same flesh seeme to be blouddy and corrupt. So that they that be present, and sees the same, (vnlesse such as knowes the secrete therof,) wyll loath to eate therof. Mizaldus.

67 The auncient Wyse men haue sayde, that he that is taken prisoner in the howse of the Sun: shal escape within the space of one monthe: and in the howse of Venus, he shall escape at the ende of forty dayes: and in the howse of Mercury, he shal haue long imprisonment: and he that is taken prisoner in the howse of ỹ Moone, his busines & state shalbe changed, according to ỹ applicatiōs which ỹ moone hath with fortunate

and Infortunate Planets: whereby the easynes and slownes of his delyuering shall be esteemed. Also, he that is taken prisoner in the howse of Saturne, he shal endure long imprisonment: and he that is taken prysoner in the howse of Iupiter, he shall be delyuered quickly. And they that be taken prysoner in ỹ howse of Mars, many sorrowes and troubles shall happen to them during theyr imprisonment. For he shall be put in fetters, and shall be beaten, and he shall suffer great sorrowes and labours. Haly Abenragel.

68 THis medicine following, wyll surely heale a scalde heade. Take oyle Olyffe, and put it into a dysshe with fayre water, and beate or sturre them well together, as you woulde make butter: then take it vp, and put it into a vessell, and put powder of Brimstone and May Butter thereto, & make an oyntment therof: wherwith annoynt the sore head, and doubtles it wyll heale it.

69 WOodbinde leaues stampt, and layd vpon warts, (vsing the same halfe a dosen tymes,) wyll quyte destroye them.

70 FRaunces Marques of Mantua, did so instruct or teach a Dogge, that he vsed him as a very good seruant, in calling of such of the Court as he would. Blondus.

71 ABenzoar, an excellent Phisition among the Arabians: declares that once there was such a famyne in his countrey: that the people was dryuen to pluck out the dead bodyes out of theyr graues, & dyd sucke the marrowe of theyr bones. A thing horrible to be heard.

heard, but more horryble to be done: from which neede or hunger, I beseech God keepe vs.

If the seedes that are founde in the round knobs, of the lesser Burre leafe, be made in very fyne powder, and so geuen with a lytle good and pure whyte Wyne: it purgeth the sande maruelous effectually from the reynes, but more speedely: if it be droonke with Aqua vite. Mizaldus had this of one that proued it. 72

If you seethe Mugwoort in water, and plaster it hotte vpon the Nauell and thyghes of a Woman labouring with chylde: it causeth both chylde, byrth, and the after burthen also: but if it tarry long there, it wyll cause the Matrix to follow. Rogerius. 73

For scalding and burning that it be not seen. Take sheepes suet, and sheepes dung, and the inner rinde of Elderne, and boyle them all together, then streyne them through a course canuas cloath, and so keepe it in some cleane vessell: which, when you do occupy, you must melt it in a sawcer, or some other thing, and laye it on the burned place with a fether. proued. 74

To drawe out a toothe: fyll an earthen potte with Emets or Ants, and theyr Egs, and set the same potte in hotte embers so long, vntyll all be burned in to ashes: and when any toothe doth ake, which you would drawe forth without paine: then take of the same Ants and theyr egs made in fyne powder, and touch the tooth therwith: and it wyll fall out. 75

76 Anoint the freckled face with the bloud of a Hare, or of a Bull: and it wyll do them away, and make the skyn fayre. Proued.

77 This followyng wyll helpe the hardnes of the syde, called the Elfe cake. Take the roote of Gladen, and make powder therof, and geue the diseased party halfe a spoonefull therof to drynke in white Wine, and let him eate so much thereof in his Pottage at one tyme: & it wyll helpe him within a whyle. This was tolde me for a very trueth.

78 Mugwoort steped in Rose water, doth helpe trēbling or shaking hands: if they be washt therwith. Mizaldus.

79 You shall knowe whether the Tode stone called, Crapaudina, be the ryght and perfect stone or not. Holde the stone before a Tode, so that he maye see it, and if it be a ryght & true stone: the Tode wyll leape towarde it, and make as though he woulde snatch it from you. (He enuieth so much that man should haue that stone.) This was credibly tolde Mizaldus for trueth, by one of the French kings Physitiōs, which affyrmed that he dyd see the tryall therof.

80 Garlycke being sowne when the Moone is vnder the earth, and pluckt vp when the Moone is aboue the earth: it is sayde, that then his stynking smell wyll be gone, Sotion Grecus. And Palladius reports, that Garlicke wyll be made the sweeter: if in the planting therof, you do set the stones of Olyues round about it. Or els if you set the Garlicke burned.

81 Laye

81 LAye a Spunge vpon any ache or gowte, dypte in warme wyne of the decoction of Coomyn: and it wyll drawe out the hurtfull humors. It hath bene proued. Petrus Hisp.

82 If in the degree of the Ascendent, or nye vnto it, within two degrees, there is an euyll Planet: It is an argument of the death of the party that dyd fal sycke at that tyme: or for whome the question is then asked, for the state of his sycknesse. And if it be in a moueable sygne, it betokens that the sycke shall dye within so many dayes, as the sayde euyll Planette is degrees, from the degree of the Ascendent: if in a fyxed signe, then it sygnifyes a long tyme: (that is, as I haue tryed, euerye degree a month,) if in a common signe: it signifyes a meane time betweene both, (that is as I haue founde, euerye degree a weeke.) Iohannes Ganiuetus. But you must beware, (if the sayde Planet be dyrect) that he doth apply to the degree ascending.

83 If you take the outward rynde of the Radish roote, and the hearbe Marcury, of eyther one ounce, of Saffern three graynes, of Casia Lignea, fynely powdred, one dram, the iuyce of Sauine, two drammes, and then myxe them, and let them all be beaten together, and then tye the same in a fyne lynnen cloath, that is thynne, and then ioyne it to the necke of the Matryx of a Woman that is in her trauell, and in the howre of the byrth: (which els should bring forth her chylde with dyffycultie,) by and by shee wyll be brought to bedde. It is a secrete. Benedictus victorius fauent.

84 HE in whose Natiuity Venus is coniunct, or ioynd with Mercury, and they both being vnder the beames of the Sun, shalbe gelded. Iotromath. Guar. Ryff.

85 YF you plucke out one of the eyes of a blacke Dog, whyles he is lyuing, and wyll carrye it with you: it wyll make that no Dogs shall barke at you: yea, though you walke among them. But it wyl be more sure, if you put therto a lytle of the harte of a Woolfe. Sextus Platonicus, and Albertus.

86 THe iuyce of Knotgrasse, drunke with the powder of seuē Pepper cornes, before the fytte: doth quite put away the quarten ague. But it is sayde, that the hearbe must be gathered vpon a Thursday, and the iuyce then lykewise thereof must be gotten and streyned, (the Moone discreasing, which is betweene the ful Moone and the change.) Mizaldus had this out of an olde booke of Secretes, wrytten with the hande of one called Ianus, or Faunus.

87 A Bathe wherein Emets, or Antes and theyr Egs, (being stampt) haue bene sodden: doth quyckly heale an olde, and almost incurable ioynt syckneſſe. Proued.

88 YF they that haue the fallyng sickneſſe, do vse to receyue twyse or thryse in the weeke, at theyr going to bedde, one of these lytle pylles following: without doubt they wyll be hole thereof howsoeuer it coms. Take of the best Castoreum, Assaferida, of eyther halfe a dram, of the roote of Pyony fynely powdred, one dram,

dram, Aromaticum Rosatum, two drams, myxe them together with the syrup of Mynts, and make therof seuen pylles, (you may haue al this at the Apothecaries.) This is a proued secrete. Emperica benedicti.

89 An excellent oyntment for the gowte. Take three pound of Walwoort, and stampe it well, then melt one pound of May butter, & put therto: and let them stande so nyne dayes together, then boyle the same halfe an howre on the fyre, then streyne it through a canuas, and so annoynt the payned place therewith. It is a notable and proued thing, not much vnlyke to one in this booke, to that effect, discribed by Mizald.

90 This medicine following wyll destroy the ytche in any part of the body. Take of oyle Debay, one ounce, and one ounce of quicksyluer, fyrst kylled with fasting spettle, which must be a kylling therein with sturring of them together, halfe an howre: Then therwith annoint the palmes of your hands, and the soles of the feete, and within three or fowre tymes so doing, it wyll kyll the ytch. Proued.

91 If you wyl make a Candle, that wyl not be put out: Fyll a Cane with the powder of brimstone, & with lynnen cloath broken in very lytle peeces, then couer the same with waxe, and so set it on fyre: and then it wyl not be put out, neyther with bellowes nor wind.

92 Oyle wherin Frogges be sodden, vntyll the flesh be gone from the bones, doth maruelously helpe all affectes of the synewes, and the ioynts, and also all parts of the body that is colde or benumd: If the pla-

ces affected be annoynted therwith, being fyrst made warme. This is gotten out of the secretes of Ianus.

93 If you wyll bring into one place, or else kylle all Woormes, and Beastes that are hurtfull in a garden. Take the bellye or paunch of a Wether newly kylled, with all the fylth or dung that is in it, and bury the same in the place where they be, and couer it a lytle with earth: and then within two dayes thou shalt see all the Woormes and vermyne gathered thether: if you do thus twyse or thryse, you shall make all the hurtfull Woormes and thinges to gather together there. And then you maye cast earth vpon them, or else kyll them as you lyst. Mizaldus dyd vnderstand that this was proued.

94 An euyll Planet in Leo, doth shewe or betoken short lyfe, of the Father of that Chyld then borne. Taisnier.

95 The iuyce of Bettony, put into the eare somethyng hotte, or lew warme: wyll both put away paynes and the deafnes of the eares, (if there be any,) and also other impedymentes of the same. I haue proued this diuers tymes, and founde it excellent good, in this case.

96 This water folowing is both proued, & precious against Fistulaes: and also it so hardneth yron, that you maye cutte an other peece of yron therewith, as easely as if the same were wood. Take of earth Woormes, and draw of them a water by distyllation, and lykewise drawe water of Radishe rootes, both which

which waters myxed together, then put therein an edged yron knyfe, made redde hotte: the same thus heated and quenched for three or fowre tymes by an equall quantity, vsed at each tyme, and the knife tempred with an edge: then dyp it redde hotte againe into the sayd water, and then after you may cutte any yron safely, and easely therewith: and this water is also maruelous in Fystulaes.

IT is sayd, that if Horses be shodde with that yron where with any hath bene before kylled: it makes the same Horses very lyuely and quicke. And if of the same you make a bytte or a snaffle, that Horse ỹ hath it in his mouth, wyl be made tame & easy to be handled, yea: though he be neuer so wylde, stubborne, or geuen to byting. Rasis et Albertus. 97.

IF a Horse can not stale or pysse, or else doth the same hardely, or with much griefe or payne: beate his body all aboutes, easely, myldly, or gently, with the bowes of Elderne full of leaues: then after couer his head, neck, and all the body with the same leaues, and it wyll helpe him very much. Simoneta Cardinalis. 98

A Water whereby the Phisicion doth maruelles, and is reputed as a Prophet. Take the fylinges of Syluer, of Brasse, of Yron, of Leade, of Steele, of Golde, of Spume of Syluer and Golde, of Storax, according to the ryches and pouerty of the patient: fyrst of all let them bee put in the vryne of a Boy that is a virgin, the second day in warme white Wyne, the thyrde daye in the iuyce of Fennell, the fowrth daye in the whytes of Egges, the fyft daye 99

in Womans mylke, that geues sucke to a boye, the syxt daye in redde Wyne, the seuenth daye in seuen whytes of Egs, and put that onely into a Styll at an easy fyre, and that that shall distyll, keepe in a vessell of Gold or Syluer. Sylens is to be kept of the prayse of this water: because it may not be bought. For his vertue doth pallyfie leprous persons: it heales and destroyes a pure lepzie: it wypes away, or takes away euery spot, it conserues youth, it makes the eye fayre. I cease to speake of the secretes of this water: for because I feare, least they that haue it, should be puft vp with pryde. Trotula de pass. Mulier.

100 THis following is a proued thing, for the sounding of the eares or wynde in the same. Take Almonds and the kernelles of Peches, and let them be cleane pylled in hotte water, then stampe them, and get oyle out of them, and put of the same oyle with tents wet in the same into the sounding eares, or otherwise grieued, which tents must be made of fyne lynnen cloath, and do thus with new tents euery daye once, for the space of nyne or ten dayes: and it wyll put away the sounding, and other paines of the eares. This I learned of one that came out of Spaine. And I proued it to be very true.

FINIS. Lib. 7.

¶ The

You ſhal make Vi- 1
negar by and by, if you powre pure & good Wine halfe ſodde, into a newe earthen veſſell, then well couered and ſtopte: and ſo the ſame Potte ſet in hotte ſcalding water.

A Woolfe fyrſt ſeeing a 2
Man, doth lyfte vp his voyce, and as a byctor, doth deſpyſe him. But if he perceyue that the Man hath eſpyed him fyrſt, he laies away his fiercenes, and can not run. D. Ambroſius. Virgil. Plato. Sextus. Platon. And other.

There is deadlye warre betweene the Hawke and 3
the Eagle, who, ſometymes are ſo faſt together in theyr fyght: that they are both taken or catcht therby. Plynius.

TO take the Byrdes that eates the ſeedes that are 4
ſowne. See the Garlicke, that it may not growe againe: for it is ſayde to profyte maruelouſly, if it be throwne vnto them: for they that ſhall eate of it, wyl be taken with your hand. Mizaldus.

HE that takes his iourney on the Sea, in the houre 5
of Saturne: he ſhall haue many waues, and diuers wyndes, which wyll caſt him to vnknowen places. Haly Abenragel.

6 YF you geue one of these Pylles following euerye nyght going to bed, to him that hath the palsey: it wyll helpe him, for it is proued. Take of hearbe Iue, Cowslops, Bettony, of the flowres of Sticados arabici, of each one dram: let them be dryed in the shadow, and make them in fyne powder, then take good Turbyth, one dram, of the best Agarick, two drams, Coloquyntyda, halfe a dram, Synger, Galgem, of eyther ten graynes, good and chosen Rewbarbe, one dram and a halfe, Spykenarde, seuen graines, the powder of Hiera simplex galeni. halfe an ounce, Scamony prepared, one dram: let them all be made in fyne powder, and with the iuyce of hearbe Iue, make a masse of Pylles. The weyght to be geuen at one tyme is, one Pyll of one scruple. And marke, if he that hath the palsey, take this ordinary Pylle, (not once euerie day, but) twyse in the weeke at the least: you shall see a sudden helpe in the palsey. These Pylles maye worthely bee called glorypous Pylles in the palsey. Emperica benedicti victorij fauentini.

7 A Certaine man fynding or catching a Mowse, dyd hyt his wife therwith on ỹ left cheeke, being with chylde, who after was delyuered of a Wench: which Wench had, and yet hath, the marke of a Mowse on her left cheeke. This was tolde by a credible womã, who sayd moreouer, that the name of this Wenches father was, Thomas Bucknam, dwelling at ỹ tyme in Northfolke, in a certayne Towne called Dysse. This affyrmes my other wryting hereof.

8 YOu may turne white Wine into redde, without any hurt or detryment, by and by, if the powder of

Honny,

Honny, (that is fyrſt ſod vnto a ſtony ſubſtaunce, and then dryed, & ſo made in powder,) be caſt into whyte Wyne, and myring it well in the ſame with rowlyng it vp and downe together. The rootes of any kinde of Dockes, eyther new or dryed, put into the Wine: wyll perfourme the ſame with leſſe buſynes.

GArlycke being ſtampt with Hogs, or Barrowes greaſe, and made ſomething thycke lyke an oyntment: doth maruelouſly helpe them that haue the coughe, and haue taken colde: if they ſoles of they feete, and they backe bone before the fyre, be annointed there with. 9

WHoſoeuer hath any fyred Starre of the fyrſt honor, or magnitude, in the degree of they Horoſcope, or in the degree of they Culpe of the tenthe houſe, or in the degree of the Sunne by day, or in the degree of the Moone by nyght: he ſhall poſſeſſe great ryches, and honors, then his Auncetors haue done: of the Nature of that fyred Starre. In deede this is true, if that fyred Starre be of a ſmall Latitude: but if it be of a great Latitude, his ſtrength wyll ſmallie appeare in the Natiuitie of the Chylde. Thus much Taiſnier. 10

THis water following is excellent good to cleare a dym ſyght, if two or three drops therof be put into the eyes at a tyme, vſyng it certayne dayes together. Take of the water of Varueyn, the water of Roſes, and the water of Fennell, of eache fowre ounces, whyte ſtrong wine, three ounces, Tuty preparate, & 11

Sugar

Sugar candy, of either three drams, Aloes Hepatick, two drams: let all them be beaten in fine powder that are to be powdred, and put them into the waters & Wine, mixing all together, and let them remaine and stand a whole day, then streine them easely, and keepe that lycquor in a fayre glasse, & vse it as is before said. This is a precious thing for the syght and the eyes.

12 A Marueilous medicine for woundes & sores. Take a handfull of Arsmart, wette in fayre water: then laye it in the wounde or sore. After burye the same Arsemart in some moyst ground: and the said wound or sore, wyll afterwarde myraculously heale, as the same herbe doth rotte, and consume. This I had of one that affyrmed it to be true. I thinke it is written by Paracellus.

13 The bodyes of drowned or dead men, do fleete on the water with theyr faces and bellies vpward: but dead Women, do fleete on the water grouelyng, or with theyr faces downward: cõtrary to theyr procreation. But they do not fleete or swym aboue the water: out of whome the Lunges is taken. &c. Mizaldus.

14 The water of Marygooldes doth helpe all diseases of the eyes, and takes away all paines of the head. And the smoake of the flowres therof taken or receyued by a Fundyble into the secrete partes of a Woman, or else otherwyse taken: doth bring forth easelie the after burthen. This secrete, Mizaldus dyd get of an olde Wyd wyfe, which had neede of his helpe otherwyse.

15 The

The heade of a Gleade vnfeathered, burned, and so much thereof taken with water, and drooncke, as you maye take vp with three fyngers: helpes them that haue the gowte. Galenus. 15

If any come or send to thee in the howre of Iupiter, it is for no harme: but rather for good. Therefore doubt it not, and though it should seeme to be some harme or losse at the fyrst: yet at length it wyll turne to good. The oftner one tryes it, the truer he shall fynde it: so that he be not Retrograde or Combust. 16

Oke ferne, (called Polipodium,) stampt and plastred vpon the feete of the Woman traueling of chylde: causeth the byrth of the chylde, eyther a lyue or dead. This was tolde me for a great secrete. 17

Take the grease of a Swyne or a Hogge, and rubbe therewith the body of any that is sycke, against the harte, or ỳ soles of his feete: then geue that grease to a Dogge, which if he eate, the partye wyll escape: if not, it is a token that he wyll dye thereof. 18

This following, wyll helpe them that be deafe. Take a peece of greene Elme, or Alhe, and laye it in the fyre, and receyue the water that commeth out of the endes thereof: and take also a spoonefull of the iuyce of Syngreene, and a spoonefull of Aqua vite, and a spoonefull of the grease of an Eele that is redde beneathe the nauell: boyle all these together a lytle on the fyre, and put it into a glasse, and when he goeth to bedde, put some thereof into his eare luke warme, 19

and in two or three dayes, he wyll be hole, and heare well. This is proued.

20 TO drawe out a toothe without any payne. Take the goom of Iuy, and greene Iuy leaues, of each a lyke weyght, and burne them to powder, in a newe earthen potte, and when it is made in fyne powder, myxe it together with the mylke of Spurge, and put some thereof into the toothe that you woulde haue out, if it be hollow, if not, touch the toothe therwith, and it wyll fall out: but beware you touch none other toothe therwith.

21 AElianus dooth report, that no sycke person of the Locrenses, should vpon payne of death: drynke any Wyne without the consent & knowledge of the Phisition, or any other geue it them, without the commaundement of the Phisition.

22 IF you wyll proue whether there be any water mixed with Wyne or not, put an Egge into the Wyne: and if the Egge synke into it, there is water myxt with it: if the Egge swym, then it is pure Wyne.

23 IF the scull of an aged man, be hanged in a Dooue house: Pygions wyll be encreased there, and wyl lyue quietly. Albertus, as Mizaldus dooth wryte.

24 THe iuyce of Baye leaues distylled into the eares: dooth not permytte deafnesse, nor other straunge soundes to abyde in the eares. Petrus Hispanus.

25 A Question was asked of ỹ state of a certayn person being sycke, & of what condition the disease was,

and

by holding a lytle burning candle at the parties nose, whose mouth is open: or else by setting some lytle cuppe or glasse full of water to the bynnme, vpon the sayde partyes belly or nauell, for by the mouing of the flame of the candle, or of the vessell with water: you shall perceyue his secrete breathing, and whether there be any lyfe in him or not. Camillus.

30 AN approued medicine dooth follow for the shortnes of breath, & doth maruelously helpe the same: for if halfe an ounce thereof be geuen to the patient, thryse in a naturall daye, that is three howres before dynner, two howres before supper, and about mydnyght: continewing the same three or fowre dayes and no moe: you shall see the diseased healed. Take of Manna elect or chosen, called Manna Granata, two ounces, the flowre of Calsia newly drawne, halfe an ounce, Penyedes three ounces, oyle of sweete Almondes being new, one ounce, the Lyghts or Lungs of a Fox, fynely beaten and powdred, two ounces, (make the rest in powder that are to be powdred,) then myxe all together, and make therof a Lectuary with the syrrup of Hysop. Emperica benedicti victorij fauent. You maye haue it well made at the Apothecaryes. I haue tryed it to be an excellent thing in this case.

31 YF you wyll breake the great heate of Wyne in the vessell, cast into the same a lytle peece of cheese: and then you shall see a maruelous thing. And why that is, Georgius valla placentinus, doth teache.

32 YF you annoynt your hands, or other parts of your body with a Lineament made of Nettels, oyle, and

a lytle Salt: it wyll defende the party therwith annoynted, from the bytterest colde that is. Mizaldus.

33 THere be braunches of a Bay tree, wrapt vp or layd among cloathes and bookes: wyll keepe the same safe from mothes, woormes, and other corrupcion. Dioscorides.

34 IF you stampe Ants egges, & straine them through a cloath, and put therevnto the iuyce of Swynes grasse, or knot grasse, and distyll it into the eares: it helpes a long continewed deafnes.

35 A Powder to conserue the syght. Take Bettony, Rewe, Celondine, Saxifrage, Louache, Annyse seedes, Cynamom, Eyebryght, of each one handfull, Cardamomum, Synger, Fennell, Petroselyne, Hylop, Origany, Syler mountaine, of each one dram, Galinga, one ounce, Sugar, one ounce: Let a powder be made of these, and let it be taken continually with meate, and the syght wyll be restored and kept. This powder was ordeyned by Maister Geralde: whose tryall an olde man dyd proue, which vsed spectacles twelue yeares, so that without them he could not see great letters: but after he had vsed this powder onely one forty dayes, he was free, in so much that all the tyme of his lyfe, he dyd see, and read the least letter that was. This Trotula hath written in the later ende of his Booke, De passionibus mulierum.

36 AN excellēt way to get out ỹ water out of swolne legges, wherby to make them as slender as they were before. Seethe Otes in water vntyll they be tender,

lyng,) within seuen or eyght dayes at the furthest. I wrote this out of an olde Booke. I thinke it be also in the new Jewell of Health: which is a worthy booke and full of many straunge and excellent things.

The smoake of Jury burned, doth driue away Backs or Berempse, from that place, where the same smoake is. Anatolius. 42

If any doth aske thee, (hauing knowledge in Astrologie) for any thing wherin he hath a hope to haue: marke if the Lorde of the eleuenth house, apply to the Lorde of the Ascendent, or the Lord of the fyrst house, to the Lord of the eleuenth house: Judge that he shall haue the thing, which he hopes to get or haue, and he shall come to it. And if the Aspect be of a Tryne or Sextyle, he shall quickly and easilye, and by a good meane obtayne it: but if it be by a quartyle or oppositye Aspect, he shall get it with tediousnes and labor. Furthermore, if thou dooste fynde the Lorde of the eleuenth house in an Angle & receyued: then iudge that he shall haue the thing which he so hopes to haue, euen as he desyres. Haly Abenragel. 43

A Peece of the roote of Crawfoote, eyther put into the hollowe toothe (if there be any,) or applyed to the toothe that aketh: wyll helpe the same presently. I sure proued, and often tryed medicine. 44

Whosoeuer hath a sorenes in the throate, or else any harde swelling there, called the Squinancie, or Angina, and perhappes thereby doth hardly draw his breath: let them apply this following often times 45

in a day, and it wyll soften it and resolue it. For it is proued. Take of the rootes of Hollyock cut in small peeces, and made cleane, Camamell, the flowres of Uyolets, the flowres of Mallowes, with the rootes, of each one handfull, let them boyle all in a sufficient quantitye of water, vntyll the water be consumed: then put to the same, the flowre of barley, Lynseede, and Fenecreeke, well stampt and beaten, of each one handfull, the grease of a Hen, one ounce, oyle of Camamell, and oyle of sweete Almonds, of eyther a lyke much: which wyl be inough to make the plaster fatte. This I knowe to be an excellent remedy in this case: which I learned of Benedictus victorius fauentinus, in his booke called Emperica benedicti.

46 THis medicine following, wyll helpe any paynes or weaknes of the backe. Take a quart of Malmsey, of Balme, Neppe and Maydweede, (which Maydweede is a stynking hearbe, hauing a flowre lyke a Daysie,) of eache one handfull: stampe the hearbes well, and strayne them well into the Malmsey, or put some of the Malmsey in the stamping, to them, and strayne it into the rest of the Malmsey, and drinke a good draught therof euery morning fasting, and at night when you go to bed: and within three or fowre dayes, it wyl helpe you perfectly, (God wylling.) A notable and often proued medicine.

47 DRinke the iuyce of Centorie, once euery morning, fowre dayes together, and it wyll make thee lyng cleare, and speake with a good voyce. It cleanseth the breast maruelously. Often proued.

48 Wynts

Myntes doth abhorre yron, as Rew doth Basyll: for if Mynt be geuen to one that is wounded, he wyll not easily ware hole: if Myntes be myxt with mylke: and after taken from the same, and the Rennet or Cheslyp put to the same mylke, the same mylke wyll neuer gather together, or come to crudde. Florentinus in suo Georgico. 48

Whosoeuer falles sicke in the howre of Saturne, his infirmity or disease wyl be prolonged, (or he wyll be long sycke,) and after wyll dye: (of the same sycknes.) Haly Abenragel. 49

Fyll a hollowe toothe with Crowes dung: and it wyll breake the toothe, and take away the payne. Petrus Hispanus. 50

Guido Bonatus, wrytes a straunge thing, which he founde out by the science of Astrology, in the Reuolution of Henry the Emprour: who had of the sayd Emprour a yearely stypende, for that he was a man of famous knowledge: which Emprour had many Astrologyans, as well Phisitions, as other in his owne house. Who for a certayne yeare dyd trauell for the Calculation of the Reuolution of the sayde Natiuity of the sayde Emprour. And euery one of them dyd draw out a Fygure therof a lyke, and they found Mars in the same Fygure of the Reuolution in the Angle of the earth, which is the fowrth house vnder the earth: and they iudged Mars then to be of an euyll influence, and thereby they iudged that the Emprour that yeare shoulde haue hotte Feuers of the nature of Mars. And they agreed all in that 51

opinion to the Emperour. Guydo Bonatus being there, had drawn the Emperours reuolucion lykewise, & he fould Mars going towards ỹ fourth house, being then of an euyll influence: iudged thereby ỹ poyson should be myniſtred to the Emperour to kyll him. Therfore he counſayled the Emperour, that if any dyd whyſper, or had any priuie talke together, or were found meeting or hauing conferẽce together in his Court, they ſhould be apprehended: Or if any ſhould come to the kytchin not woont, or appoynted, that ſome faythfull man of his Court ſhould watche the ſame. Which charge, was committed to the Maiſter of the Emperours houſholde: which being very dillygent therin, eſpyed and founde two knights of the Emperours Court, that were very buſye in talke together, and had not only mutuall conference together, more then they were woont: but alſo oftentymes required to come into the kytchin. Wherupon the Maiſter of the houſholde committed them to priſon, and then one of them called Iohannes Franciſcus, was ſore tormented: but yet he would confeſſe nothing. So that they deuiſed a letter in the name of the ſayde Iohannes Franciſcus, confeſſing therin the matter, and ſhewed it to his fellowe: which when he ſaw, ſtrayte way ſayde, that the ſayd Iohannes Franciſcus was the chiefe procurer therof, & entyſed him to it. Which vttered, they had their deſyre: wherfore they were ſecretly executed. Iohannes Ganiuetus, lykewiſe diſcribes it.

52 A Certaine Womã that vſed Mizaldus for her Phiſition, had a belly dyd ſo ſwell, that it ſeemed ſhee was not able to carry her burthen: from whome (about the ende of nyne monthes,) there came an euyll

ſhapen

shapen masse or peece: wherevnto were two eares lyke the handles of a cuppe fastned, lyke armes, with feeling: after that there dyd fall from her wombe, a monster with a crooked byll or beake, with a long & rounde necke, with brandishing eyes, a sharpe tayle, maruelous quicke of foote: and as soone as it sawe any light, it filled the Parlor or place with noyse, and so it dyd runne from place to place: but at the last, the Women following it, dyd smoolder or chooke it to death with pyllowes. After the woman almost wery-ed, not without great daunger of her lyfe, did bring forth a Boye, which was so tormented of the Monster: that they had much to doo to christen it with lyfe. Leuinus Lemnius is the Author.

IF Saturne be in the tenth house, in a watry sygne, and hath any dignity in the Ascendent: the Chylde then borne wyll be a Shypman, or a Sayler, or else he wyll abyde gladly on the water, and wyll delyght in fyshing. Taisnier. 53

CLuer dung sodden in Wyne, tyll the Wyne be consumed, and then emplastred hotte to the gowte: healeth the same perfectly. Vse it morning & euening sower or fyue dayes together. Petrus Hilpanus. 54

TO restore the deafe to hearing. Take the roote of Houndstung out of the earth, and make a hoale in the roote, as long and deepe as you can, and fyll the same hoale with Salt, and couer it wel that nothing can come within it: then set it in the earth againe as it was, and couer it with earth, and let it be there so three dayes: and at the thyrde dayes ende, take it vp, 55

and that which you finde therein, keepe it in some cleane glasse, and put some therof into the deaffe eare. Let him vse it euery euening at his going to bedde, vntyll he heare clearly: which wyll be within a fortnyght at the furtheſt, (God wylling.) And when you do it into his eare, let him lye in his bedde, that the lycquor may enter. This I had out of an olde wrytten booke. Prayſe it as it proues.

56 TAke two lytle peeces of good Lycqueres (the barke ſcraped awaye,) of the length of a pyn, and of the bygnes of two barley ſtrawes, & put eyther of them into your mouth, betweene your gooms and your cheekes, that is on eyther ſyde one, and ſo let them lye all the whole nyght. Vſe this euery nyght for a fortnyght at the leaſt: and without doubt it wyll ſtop or ſtay the rewme. For it conſeales the thyn rewme into thyck fleame: ſo ỹ you may ſpyt it out. This helpt one that was without all hope to be helpt.

57 TO helpe the Pockes in the eyes. Take Saffern, and lay it in a ſawcer with fayre water, and let it ſtande whyles it be yallow, and then droppe some of it into the eye with a fether: and it wyll deſtroye the Pockes, and ſaue the ſight. This I had out of an olde booke.

58 WHen thou dooſt fynde the ſeuenth houſe, and the Lorde of the ſame to be afflicted or Impedite, in the tyme of the queſtion for the ſycke: chaunge the Phiſition, for he ſhall not profyte the ſicke party, eyther through his owne error, or through the neclygence of the ſycke perſon, or through them that be a-

bout

bout the ſycke body. The houſe is afflicted, if Saturne or Mars be therin, or being beholden of theyr quartyle or oppoſyte Aſpect: and contrary, if the ſeuenth houſe be well affected, as if Iupiter or Venus is there, take ỹ Phyſition to whome you make the queſtiõ, or whome you are determined to take: for he ſhall profyt the ſycke much, and he wyll quickly cure the ſycke to his great prayſe. Therfore marke ỹ hyrſt, or ſoddayne calling or ſending for the Phyſition, for if at ỹ tyme the ſeuenth houſe, and the Lord therof be euyll affected, the Phyſition then called, or ſent for, wyll not profyt the ſicke: But it followes not therefore that the ſycke ſhall dye. But the Phyſition if he take him in hande, ſhall go away without honour. Therefore as ſoone as thou art called to go to the ſycke, take counſayle of thy Ephemerides, and the celeſtiall Fygure being erected, marke where the ſeuenth houſe be well or euyll affected: and ſo thou mayſt eyther refuſe, or take the ſycke in hande. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff.

59 PUt the powder of redde Corrall, in the hoale of the toothe: and it wyll fall out by the roote. Petr. Hiſp.

60 A Excellent medicine, and a noble reſtoratyue for Man or Woman, that is brought very lowe with ſyckneſs. Take two pounde of Dates, and waſhe them cleane in fayre Ale, then cutte them, and take out the ſtones, and the whyte ſkynnes, then cutte them ſmall, and beate them in a morter, tyll they begynne to worke lyke ware: then take a quarte of clarifyed Honny, or Sugar, and halfe an ounce of the powder of long Pepper, as much of Mace, of Cloaues, Nutmugges, and Cynamom, of

each

each one dram, as much of the powder of Lignum Aloes: beate all these spyces together, and seethe the Dates with the Sugar or Honny with an easy fyre, and let it seethe, and as it seethes, cast in thereto a lytle of the powder, by lytle & lytle: and sturre it with a Splatter of wood, and so do vntyll it come to an Electuary, and then eate euery morning and euening therof, one ounce at one tyme, and it wyll renew and restore againe his complexion: be he neuer so lowe brought. This hath bene proued, and it hath done good to many a man and woman.

61 A Noble Recepte for the blacke Jaundise. Take a gallon of Ale, a pynt of Honny, and two handful of redde Nettelles, and take a penny worth or two of Saffern, and boyle it in the Ale, (the Ale being fyrst skymmed,) and then boyle the Honny, and the Nettels therin altogether, and strayne it well: and drinke euery morning a good draught thereof, for the space of a fortnight. For in that space (God wylling,) it wyll cleane and perfectly cure the blacke Jaundyse.

62 Whosoeuer in the fyrst nine dayes in May, drinks euery morning fasting, a lytle dysshe full of the iuyce of Bettony: it wyll doo him maruelous much good for the gowte. Which he shall perceyue the next yeare following, (if he lyue so long.)

63 Yf any that hath the Plurisie, or is stuffed in the stomacke, with tough or harde fleame: Let him take a scruple, (that is the weyght of. xxiiii. barlye cornes,) of the powder of the seedes of Nettels, with the syrrup of Violets, and swallow the same, as by

lycking

lycking it by litle & lytle: and he shal spyt out the Vlcus and tough humor easily. A secrete of a Parisian Phisition.

GOates wyll geue much mylke: if you tye Dyttany about theyr bellyes. Africanus. 64

IF Saturne be in the tenth house, in an earthy sygne, and hath power or dygnity in the Ascendent, and is Orientall of the Sunne: he that is then borne, wyll be a Maister Carpenter, or else he wyll delyght in Carpentershyp: but if he be Occidentall, he wyll be a cleanser of Welles or pyts, or else a dygger. Taisnier. 65

IF the griefe of ỹ gowte, or ache be too outragious, Take of Opiũ, one dram, of Saffern, three drams, myngle them with fower or fyue yolkes of Egs, and plaster the same vpõ the griefe: for it mightely asswageth the paines, and restrayneth the corruption. 66

A Most approued medicine for ỹ Emrods or Pyles. Take two or three brycks, and burne them redde hotte, and put them in some pan vnder a close stoole, and sprynckle them with vineger, & let the party grieued syt vpon the sayd stoole, that the fume therof may ascend vpward to his fundament. Doo thus three or fowre times if neede be: and certainly it wyll helpe it. 67

IF you wyll make Byrdes drunke, that you maye catch them with your hands. Take such meate as they loue, as Wheate, or Beanes, or such lyke: and laye the same to stiepe in leese of Wine, or in the iuyce of Humlocks, and sprynckle the same in ỹ place where the Byrdes vse to haunt: and if they do eate thereof, 68

strayght wayes they wyll be so gyddy, that you may take them with your handes. I wrote this out of an olde wrytten booke, wherein I knowe many true thynges was written.

69 A Present helpe for a Woman ỹ trauelleth of chyld. Take Hyssop, Verueyn, and Dyttany, of eache one handfull, stampe them small, and temper them with olde Ale, then straine it, and wryng out the iuyce, and geue a good draught therof, to her that trauelleth of chyld to drinke: and she wil be deliuered with spede, and the chyld saued and she both: so that the chyld be a lyue when she drynkes it.

70 A True medicine for the gowte. Take the iuyce of ỹ flowres of Broome, and the iuyce of Scali celi, and Honny, as much of one as of an other, and seethe it all together, tyll it be of the thycknes of Honny, and annoynt the gowty place therwith. I knew (sayth the wryter hereof,) a good Priest in London that healed all men and women therwith: for the most part that came to him. And truely I wyll it neuer fayle. This, for the great good lykelyhood of the medicine, and for the faythful affyrming: I thought good to regester it among the rest.

71 If one pound of Ware, two ounces of quicke Brymstone, and as much of quicke Lyme, (putting therto a lytle ounce of the oyle of Nuts:) a Candle be made with a weeke of Bumbase, & so put into the water, as soone as euer the quick Lime begins to burne: it wyl moue the rest of things apt for the fyre, to burne, euen in the myddes of the water. Mizaldus.

A Ram wyll not put or runne at one: if his hornes be boorde throughe, nye vnto his eares. Mizaldus. 72

Who soeuer falles sycke in the howre of Iupiter, he wyll recouer his healthe quickly. Haly Abenragel. This haue I proued to be true many tymes: and the howre of Iupiter is an excellent howre to doo any thing, or to take any good thing in hande. 73

A Lytle Gunpowder put into a peece of fyne lynnen cloath, and the same put into the hollowe toothe, or holden betweene the teethe, so that it touche the aking toothe: It puts away the toothe ache presently. This is very true. 74

If you distyll hearbe Iue, and geue the water therof to be dronken of them that are grieued, or tormented with the gowte, annoynting also therewith the gowty or grieued place: it wyll heale or helpe them assuredly. Great warrantyse was made of this medicine: where I had it. 75

A Speciall medicine for all suddayne sycknes, and especiall of the stomack or breast. Take a spoonefull of Aqua vite, and put therein halfe a spoonefull of the powder of Lycqueres, and let it remayne therein three howres, & dryncke it fasting, or at euen when you go to bedde. It is a soueraigne thing for the stomacke, or breast. 76

Laye Saffern on the Nauell of them that haue the pallowe Iaundyse: and it wyll helpe them. This was affyrmed to me as proued. 77

78 THis following is an excellent medicine to purge the head of naughty humors, & to helpe the headache, the swymming of the head, and the mygrym. Washe the rootes of Beetes, and cutte away the vppermost barke, then stampe the same, and wryng out the iuyce therof, then snuffe some of it out of a spoone into your nose: and a maruelous effect wyll followe, and a speedy remedy therof. A Gentleman a friende of myne tolde mee this, as a most sure and proued thing in this case.

79 COckes that eates Garlycke, are made stoute to fyght: therefore trauellors do often byte thereof, and also such as followes warres: because it encreaseth agylytie, strengtheneth them, and makes them bolde. It is geuen to Horsses with bread and Wyne, at the howre of the battell or conflyct: to make them more fierce, lyuely, and to suffer more easily theyr labour and trauayle. Mizaldus.

80 THere were young Mise found with the Persians, in the bellyes of Myse, that had young Myse in theyr bellyes. Aristoteles, as Mizaldus wrytes.

81 IF the feete of a great lyuing Tode be cutte off, the Moone voide of course, that is aspecting none, and hastens towards the coniunction of the Sunne, and hangd about the necke of him or her that hath the Kings Euyll: it so profytes, that oftentymes it delyuers the party from the disease. Hieronimus Cardan.

82 IF Iupiter be in the eleuenth house well affected, and not Retrograde, nor Combust, nor in his fall, (as in Capricorne)

Capricorne) but in Cancer, Sagitary, or Piſces: it ſygnifyes (the Chylde then borne,) ſhall be fortunate, happy, and haue a common loue in all thinges, chiefly: if he haue any dignity in the Aſcendent, or in the place of the Sunne, in the Natiuity of the daye, or in the place of the Moone in the Natiuitie of the night. Taiſnier.

83 THis maruelous Water following, wyll recouer the ſyght againe, hyndred of any cauſe: wherwith Conſtantine the Emperour receyued his ſyght. Take three drams of Tutie, made in very ſmall powder, as much of Aloe Epaticum in powder, two drams of fyne Sugar, fyre ounces of Roſewater, as much of pure whyte Wyne, myxe all together, and put it in ſome cleane veſſell of glaſſe, and being well cloſed and ſtopt, ſet it in the Sunne a month together, ſturring it together once euery daye: Then take of the ſame water fower or fyue droppes in your eyes morning and euening, and with thus continewing a certayne ſpace: it wyll cauſe the ſyght to come againe as fayre as euer it was before. This I knowe is proued for an excellent water for the eyes, for it cleareth them maruelouſly. I knew one that coulde not threede a needle without ſpectacles, which put not paſt two or three drops of the ſame into theyr eyes at nyght: and the next morning, the ſame partie dyd ſee well to threede a needle without ſpectacles. 84

TO make a lyght that neuer ſhall fayle. Take the Woormes that ſhynes in the nyght, called Glooworme, ſtampe them, and let them ſtande tyll the ſhyning matter be aboue: then, with a fether take of

the same shyning matter, and myngle it with some quycksyluer, and so put it into a Vyall, and hang the same in a darke place: and it wyll geue lyght. This I had out of an olde booke, which is not much vnlike to the discription of Mizaldus.

85 IF the Lyuer of a Mowle be geuen in a Fygge, to a Swyne: that Swyne wyll follow the geuer therof. Mizaldus.

86 THe sounde of an Eccho, is thought to dryue away Bees. Therefore theyr Hyues ought to be plaste, where the Eccho or the voyce doth not sound againe. M. Varro.

87 WHo soeuer takes his iourney, in the howre of Iupiter, he shall haue good gaine in his substaunce, and in his busynes: and he shal haue profyt and gladnes in things vnlooked for. Haly.

88 IF a Spider be put in a lynnen cloath a lytle bruised, and holden to the nose that bleedes, (but touch not the nose therwith, but smell to the same,) by & by the bloud wil stay, and the nose will leaue bleeding. This is very true. For the venemous Spyder is so contrary, and such an enemie to mans bloud, that the bloud drawes backe, and shunnes the Spyder presently. A maruelous thing.

89 WRyte what you wyl, on fayre whyte paper, with the iuyce of a redde Onion, well myxed and tempered with the whyte of an Egge, which being drie: wyll appeare as though it were onely playne paper, without

without any wryting. But if you holde it against the fyre, you maye then easilye reade it, or perceyue the letters.

TO gylde Yron or Copper. Take the gall of a Bull, and rubbe the Yron or Copper well therwith, (so that the same before be well burnished) all about, that you woulde haue gylded, and let it after drye in the Sunne, foreseeing that there come no dust therto: and when it is drye, gylde vpon it as you would doo vpon Syluer. 90

SEethe an Egge in strong Vinegar vntyll it be very harde, then let the same Egge lye three dayes in Vrine, then drye it: and it wyll be maruelous harde. Or let an Egge lye three dayes in Vinegar, then drie the same at the Sunne three dayes, and it wyll be very harde. 91

CAst Brymstone into a Chafyngdysh, with hotte burning coales, and holde a redde Rose ouer the smoake therof: and it wyll be whyte. 92

TO seperate Golde from any thing gylded. Seethe pure Sulphure vyue, (called quicke Brymstone,) in water, vntyll halfe the water be consumed, then wette the parte gylded with that water, then drye it at the fyre, then stryke the same gylded place, with a lytle Yron: and the Golde wyll fall from it. This I had out of an olde wrytten Booke: but howe true it is, I knowe not. Therefore as you trye it, so take it. 93

94 To

94 TO proue or finde out the euent of any that is sycke. Count the daies from the beginning of his, or her sycknes: and take the roote of an hearbe which hath so many leaues, as the number of the same dayes be: tye it, or hang it vp, and if the disease be curable: the partye wyll be much recreated. If not, then the party wyl be sadde. But if you can not fynde an hearbe that hath so many leaues, put the rootes of diuers hearbs together, the leaues whereof together doo perfectly make vp the number of the sayde dayes, from the begynning of the partyes sycknes, and vse them as before. This Mizaldus had of a certaine Italyan, which proued it that it is true.

95 THe bloud of a Hare dryed, dooth helpe and stay the blouddy flure, or any other laske: though it be neuer so sore or extreame. So doth the bones of a Man or Woman made into fyne powder, and taken in red Wyne.

96 AN easye plaster for the Gowte, but not a lytle effectuall, because I, sayth Iohn Arderne, haue often tymes applyed it as well to Women as to Men, and haue taken away theyr great paynes, with once applying it as well in the feete as in the knees, & other ioyntes. But take heede it be not perceyued of the patient, nor of any other: but it ought to be kept more secrete, and deare: and let it be reuealed to none: but to thy sonne, or to thy wel beloued friend. I do thinke it preuailes aboue all other medicines for the gowte, & easeth the paine sooner: and it ought to lye fyue or sixe daies without any mouing of it: if it can be so applyed. It is made thus. Take of blacke sope as much as

as is sufficient, wherevnto adde of the yolkes of raw Egges, halfe as much as the Sope, and myxe them well together in a dysshe, vntyll the Sope hath lost his proper cullour: which done, laye thereof vpon fyne flaxe, and spreade it lyke a plaster, and then apply it to the grieued place, then take the whytes of Egs myxed with Wheate flowre, and wet a lynnen cloath well in the same, & lay the same vpon the sayd plaster, and tye it well vpon it, that the plaster remoue not away of all the sayde tyme: vnlesse there be some great occasion. This I founde in an olde wrytten booke. Which synce I haue oftentymes proued true, for aches.

97 YF you seethe Barlye, dryed Beanes, and Lyrqueres cutte in peeces, of each a lyke much, all together in fayre water, and drynke a good draught therof with some Sugar, euerye morning fasting, and at nyght when you go to bedde, fyue or syxe dayes together, or more: It wyll destroye any Impostume, and shall thereby auoyde or cast out the same. This was taken out of a Booke of a learned man that had often practised the same to be true. A medicine of smal coast, and easie to be made at all tymes.

98 HE wyll be a good Phisition, in whose Natiuitye Mars and Venus are corporally: or by any good Aspect coniunct. Euen so if Venus and Mercury be ioygned, or in coniunction together. Also he wyll be a perfect Phisition, in whose Natiuitie Mars & Venus are coniunct in the syxt house. Iatromath.

99 A Very lytle Byrde called Aegithus, doth maruelously dysagree with the Asse, who in thorny places doth scratche or rubbe his vlcers or sores: wherby he doth destroy or breake the nestes of this Byrd: wherevpon it comes, that as soone as this Byrde heares the voyce of the Asse, she doth not onely cast the egges out of her nest: but also her young ones (if she haue any,) do fall from the same, astonyed wyth feare. So that the said Byrde flyes vnto the vlcers or sores of the Asse, and pyckes or thrust at them with her byll: that she maye dryue him away from thence. Aristotil. Plin. et Oppianus.

100 IF the Lorde of the Ascendent be Combust in the sowrth house, or in the eyght house: it sygnifyes, that he that is then borne, shall dye in pryson. And if he be Combust in the fyrst house, in a watry sygne: it shewes he wyll be geuen to be dronken. In the fyrst house (it showes,) that he wyll dye of a long sycknes. Taisnier.

FINIS. Lib. 8.

The

FYll an Egge ſhell full of the iuyce of Egremony, and geue it vnto ỳ patient to drink, whome you ſuſpecte to haue dronken poyſon: and it wyll myghtely purge vpwarde all the poyſon, and with a wonder facilytie healeth the byting of Serpentes, and other venemous Beaſtes. Petrus Hiſpanus. 1

THis Oyle or Balme following is of a maruelous vertue againſt trembling, and the palſey, and it helpeth the memory: annoynting the hynder part of the head therwith. Which a moſt ſyngular Philition kept priuie to him ſelfe for a tyme, as a moſt precious ſecrete: which in the ende reuealed it to the Author, wherof the making followeth. Take of Galbanum, one pound, (in another place I haue read it half a pound,) of gum of Iuye, three ounces: theſe fynely beaten a parte, myxe together: Which after put into a glaſſe body with an head, and diſtyll it in Balneo Marie. After it is diſtylled, myxe therewith one ounce of the oyle of Bayes, and one pounde of good Turpentyne: then let the whole be diſtylled, and ſeperate the water from the oyle, and keepe the oyle as a precious Balme. The vſe of this is, that the patient vexed with the Palſey, conuulcons, the crampe and trembling of members, be layde vpright, and the oyle temperatly hotte, muſt be powred vpon the 2

the belly, into the hollow and bottome of the Nauell, & you ſhall ſee after a maruelous working, that may rather be coumpted diuine, then naturall, and very much helpeth the palſey, and ſtrengthneth the memory: vſed as before. A certaine Practyſioner applyed one droppe of this Oyle on the patientes forehead that had the Palſey, and another on his Nauell, and he incontinent aroſe as amaſed: and was after one howre delyuered of the greuous payne of a wounde, in a certayne place of his body, and the ſhrunken ſynewes he annointed with this Oyle, and the patient was ſuddaynly healed. &c. This Oyle helpeth deafenes, and any ſyckneſs proceeding of a colde cauſe: and helpeth beſydes the loſſe of ſmelling. Arnoldus de villa noua, I take to be the Author hereof.

3 The Hoofe of a Beaſt called Alces, (which is a wyld Beaſt lyke a fallowe Deere, hauing no ioyntes in his legges,) hath a maruelous vertue and ſtrength againſt the Falling Euyll: for a lytle peece therof enclоſed in a Ryng, and ſo the ſame Ryng put vpon the fynger next the lytle fynger: ſo that the ſame peece of the Hoofe be turned towarde the palme of the hand: it doth recreate them maruelous much, that are fallen, and immediatly makes them riſe vp. A lytle peece of the ſame bare, and put in the hand, by and by cloſed into a fyſt, ſuddainly it dryues away the diſeaſe, and rayſeth the party that is fallen therewith. Which Lemnius ſayth he proued once or twyſe. And Mizaldus ſayth that he proued it: putting in a lytle peece of the ſame in the left eare, (mouing it, as ſcratching a lytle,) of one that had the falling ſyckneſs, and it had very good ſucceſſe, & it was coumpted for a myracle.

Iohan-

Iohannes Agricola dooth say the lyke is done, if a lytle peece of the same Hooke be hanged vppon one that hath the same disease: so that it may touche the skyn. I doo heare sayth Mizaldus, that the scrapings or fylings therof, is geuen in Polonia for the same disease. The Hooke of the ryght hinder foote is to be chosen. But you must take heede of false deceyuers, which sels the Hookes of Oxen or Kyne, for the true Hookes of Alces.

IT is a most sure and proued remedy, as well in curying of spitting of bloud, as also in preseruing from the same: euery day in the morning fasting, to eate a scruple (which is the weyght of .xxiiii. Barly cornes) of Rubarbe tosted at the fyre. Emperica benedicti fauentini. 4

BAye Salt well beaten into powder and syfted, and incorporated, or myxed well with the yolke of an Egge, and so layde vpon any Carbuncle, plague sore, botche, byle, or impostume: assuredly (by the grace of God,) it wyll drawe to it selfe all the venome of the plague, or the sore: and breake any byle, or other thing. So that in short tyme the same wyl be healed. A tryed thing. 5

IF the forehead of the sycke, ware redde, and his browes fall downe, and his nose ware sharpe and colde, and if his left eye become lytle, and the corner of his eye runne, if he turne to the wall, if his eares be colde, or if he maye suffer no bryghtnes, and if his wombe fall, if he pull strawes, or the cloathes of his bedde, or if he picke often his nosthyrls with his fyn- 6

gars, and if he wake much, being a young man: or being an olde man sleepe much. These are most certayne tokens of death.

7 POttage made of the leaues and rootes of Strawberies, being eaten fasting, certayne dayes of them that haue the Jaundise: doth helpe them perfectly. This was the secrete of a certayne Woonke, wherwith he got maruelous much money.

8 A Serpente doth so hate the Ashe tree, that she wyll not come nye the shadowe of them. And therfore shee goes farre from them, both morning and euening: because then they geue the longest shadowes. And Pliny sayth, that he hath proued it, that if one compasse a place about with ỹ braunches of an Ashe tree, so that there be a fyre, and a Serpent enclosed in the same, the Serpent wyll rather go into the fyre: then she wyl seeke to escape ouer, or through the sayd Ashen braunches. &c. Mizaldus.

9 YF the Lord of the Ascendent be found in the twelft house: he that is then borne, shal procure his owne enemity. Taisnier.

10 JUniper berryes are medicinable against poysons: for there is none of lyke operation vnto it. And Dioscorides sayth also, that they do helpe against poysons, and stynging of Serpents. Petr. Hispanus.

11 TO trye whether precious Stones be pure or not. Heate a plate of Yron on the fyre, then anoynt the same

same with Oyle, and cast or strowe on the same, the powder of glasse, whereupon laye quicke burning coales, and then holde the stone that you would trie, a good whyle ouer the same coales: (that the stone maye be hotte, not touching the fyre) and then if the stone lose his cullour: he is not good or pure. But if he keepe his cullour: he is then perfect and right.

AS principall a medicine as euer was ordained for the bone ache, eyther in Woman or Man, in what place so euer it bee. Take a penny wooyth of Aqua vite, and an other of oyle Debaye, and myxe them well together, and annoynt the grieued place therewith, (not by the fyre,) and it wyll doo awaye the payne for euer: vsyng it often. But you must warme the Oyntment a lytle in a Sawcer before you laye it on, and chafe it well vntyll it be dryed in, and couer it warme at all tymes, vntyll it be hole. Thus I found it wrytten. 12

EGremony, Mugwoort, and Bettony, both leaues and rootes stampte with olde grease and vynegar or verjuyce, and a plaster thereof applyed to the grieued or sore payned backe: wyll quyte put away the paynes and griefe therof. So that you vse it three or fowre tymes. A sure and proued medicine. 13

IF you wyll catche Mowles or Woontes, put Garlycke, Leekes, or an Onion in the mouthes of theyr hoales, or in theyr entringes into the grounde: and you shall see them come, or leape out quycklye, as though they were amased or astonied. Albertus. 14

15 If

15 If the Fystula be outwarde, put into it the iuyce of Culuerfoote: for it healeth it. If it be inward, drink it: and it healeth also. This is true, for it hath bene proued.

16 For them that haue surfeyted, or eaten too much, let them stampe Bettony, and temper it with hote water and a lytle Wine, then straine it well, & drinke a good draught thereof morning & euening, fyrst and last three dayes together: and it wyl throughly helpe him (God wylling.) This was told me for a trueth.

17 The two hornes of a Snayle borne vppon a man: wyll plucke away carnall or fleshly lust from the bearer thereof. I had this out of an olde wrytten booke. But howe true it is I knowe not.

18 For all euyls of the stomacke, and for them that can not eate. Take an hearbe called Centory, & seethe it well in stale Ale, & when it is wel sodden, then stampe it, after that seethe it againe in the same Ale, let there be two handfull of Centory, to three quartes of Ale, and let them seethe as is before sayde, to three pynts: then put thereto one pynt of pure Honny, and boyle them together, and keepe it in some cleane vessell, and geue to the party grieued, three spoonefull therof fasting euery daye, tyll he be hole and well: for it driues away all the fleame & corruption from the stomacke, & makes him haue a great desyre to his meate, within fowre or fiue dayes. Often proued.

19 The powder of Bettony put in Wyne, (that is a spoonefull of the powder to a draught of Wyne,) a

little

lytle boyled on the fyre, being dronke: doth presently helpe such as haue dronk poyson before. And whosoeuer drinks the same in a morning fasting, no poyson taken after the same day, can hurt him. This is a proued and tryed medicine.

THe dung of a Catte dryed, & so myred with strong vynegar, that it may be something thycke, & therwith any heayrye place rubbed often tymes, or annoynted in a day: it wyll cause that heair wyll growe no more in that place. Proued of a countrey man. Mizaldus. 20

IF the Lapwing doo syng before the Vynes doo budde: it is sayde that it foreshewes great plentie of Wyne. Mizaldus. 21

WHosoeuer deliuers a sum of Money in the howre of Iupiter: he shall receyue it againe well, with gayne. Haly Abenragel. 22

THis poryon or dronke following is wonderful, and very often proued of me sayth Petrus Hispanus: for it kylleth the Fystula, in what place so euer it be, and draweth out the corrupt and broken bones. Take the rootes & leaues of Planten, Strawbery leaues, the leaues or seedes of Hempe, the leaues or seedes of Mustarde, the tops of sharpe Docke, red Colewoort leaues, and Tansey, let them all seethe in a good quantity of whyte Wine: after strayne all the whole, & put into ꝑ streyning, as much Homy as shall be thought meete: geue therof vnto the patient early & late, vntil such tyme as the cleare poryon or dronke come forth 23

by the mouth of the Fystula: which must alwayes be kept open with a syluer Pype put into it, and keepe vppon it alwayes a redde colewoort leafe. It is of a wonderfull operation. Petrus Hispanus. And I my selfe haue proued it: and it healed in such manner as is before declared. It is a precious thing.

24 DRagans bounde to the priuities of a Woman in labour: causeth her to be delyuered incontynent. But there must be heede taken that it be quickly remoued, least it drawe forth the Matrix with all. Petrus Hispanus.

25 HEre followeth an excellent Oyle, which maketh a fayre eullour in the face. Take of Almonds scraped, ten poundes, of redde Saunders in powder, sixe ounces, of Cloues, one ounce, of whyte Wyne, fowre ounces, of Rosewater, three ounces: these after they be grossye beaten together, let them lye in a marble Morter close couered, for eyght or nyne dayes, beating the same ouer once a daye: then heate it all in an earthen vessell, vntyll it begynne to fume and be through hotte, and after that put it into a newe square bagge of lynnen cloath, then put the same bagge into a presse, betweene two smoothe plates of Yron, something hotte: for out wyll come a redde oyle wherewith Women maye annoynt theyr faces: for it causeth a comly redde, and bewtyfull skynne. A secrete, and practysed of fewe. This is in the newe Jewell of Health: a Booke of muche value, and small pryce.

26 THe greaſe of an Eele, and the iuyce of Syngreene mixed together, of each a lyke much, boyled a lytle, and a lytle therof put into the deafe eare, nyne nights together: wyll bring the hearing agayne, as well as euer it was.

27 TAke Salt Armoniacke, Allom, and Salt Niter, of eache a lyke quantitie, with a lytle fylings of Sylner, let all be myxt together, then put them vnto the fyre, that they maye be hotte: and when they ſhall ceaſe to ſmoake, then with the ſame powder, alone, or elſe myxte or moyſtened, with the ſpettell of your mouth, let Copper or Braſſe be rubbed therewith: and ſtrayght way it wyll haue the cullour of Siluer.

28 SErpentes being within a cyrcle made of Byttony: they can not go out of the ſame. But rather wyll dye with beating them ſelues. Plinius.

29 IF the Lorde of the ſeconde houſe, be in the twelfth houſe: enempties wyll come many tymes to him that is then borne: for money, or through money. Taiſnier.

30 PLanten ſtampte, and the iuyce wroong out, & put into the hollowneſſe of an Vlcer, with a ſpowte: healeth the ſame. So doth Bettony ſtampte, and applyed to a Fyſtula, healeth it. Petrus Hiſpanus. The iuyce of Cinquefoyle, doth heale the Fiſtula lykewiſe: if it be put into the ſame with a ſpowte.

31 TO ſeperate Golde from any thing that is gylded. Take Borace and temper it in water, thē boyle it

ouer the fyre, and with the same water, annoynt the thing that is gylded, & cast theron a lytle of the powder of quick Brymstone: after put it into the fyre that it may be made red, then quench it in running water, & you shall finde the gold in the bottome of the vessell.

32 FOr any paynes of the eares, and for them that cannot heare. Take a great Onion, cutte a hoale therin, and set it in the embers to roast, then fyll it full of oyle Olyffe, and euer as it dryeth, fyll it vp againe, tyl it be roasted well, then take away the vppermost skin therof, then strayne the Onion through a cloath, and keepe it in some close glasse: and when you wyll occupy thereof, put some of it into the hole eare, and let him lye on his sore eare when he goes to bedde: and if he vse this nyne nyghts, at the furthest it wyll helpe him. Proued.

33 FOr the fundamēt that goeth forth. Take the tops of redde Nettelles, and stampe them in a morter, then put it into an earthen potte, then put thereto a good portion of whyte Wyne, and set it ouer the fyre, and let it seethe tyll halfe the lycquor be consūmed, and geue the party diseased a good draught thereof something hotte to drinke, morning and euening, fyrst and last: for the space of ten dayes. And also apply the hearbes something warme to his fundament: and it wyll helpe him perfectly. Proued.

34 FOr eyes that be chafed, and the lyddes turned vp, or bleared eyes. Take Arnement, Honny, and the whytes of Egges, of each a lyke much, temper them well together: then take flaxe & laye the same theron, then

then applye the same vpon the sore eyes, and it wyll
draw the euyll bloud out of them, and perfectly heale
them. This medicine hath bene proued.

IT is sayd that a Hart doth so abhorre a Ram: that 35
he can not abyde the syght of him. Aristotil. Plin.
And other.

WHen fowre or fiue Planets be cõiunct or ioygned 36
together in the Ascendent, or fyrst house, of any
childe: ỹ is borne: that child wyll not lyue long. Ex-
positor doth say, the king of our Cittie dyd cal me, be-
cause one of his Women had borne a Son, & the Asce-
dent was ỹ eyght degree of Libra, the terme of Mer-
cury, and Iupiter was in the same, & also Venus, Mars
& Mercury: and the company of the Astrologyans dyd
meete together there: and euery one of them dyd tell
his opinion, and I heald my peace: The king sayde
vnto me, saye what thou can: why doost thou not
speake? To whome I aunswered, geue mee respyte
for three dayes, for if your Sonne shall passe the thyrd
daye: you shall see a great myracle of him. And after
xxiiii. howres was ended, the Childe dyd ryse vp to
sytte, and he spake, and gaue sygnes with his hande,
wherof the king was greatly afrayde: And I sayde,
that he woulde speake some Prophesie, or some my-
racle. Then the king went to the Childe, and wee
with him, to heare what he would saye. And the In-
fant sayde, I am the Infortunate borne Child, and I
am borne to shewe the losse of ỹ kingdome of Azdexit:
and the destruction of the people of Almanaz. And
strayght way the Childe fell downe, and dyed. Haly
Abenragel.

37 THis following is a Secrete, and proued thing for the Palsey, whereof if you geue thyse in the daye to him that hath the Palsey, halfe an ounce, that is in the morning three howres before meate, and two howres before supper, and at his going to bedde: it wyll helpe him thereof. Take of the new and fresh brayne of an Hare, broyled or fryed, one pounde, the iuyces of Sage, of hearbe Iue, and the iuyce of the roote of Acorus, of each three drams, of pure Cynamom, Cloaues, blacke Pepper, of each halfe a dram, Turpentyne washt with the water of hearbe Iue, three ounces, Sugar dyssolued in the water of heath Iue, as much as doth suffice: And thereof make a Lectuary, according to art, and know that it is maruelous. Emperica benedicti victorij fauentini.

38 TO helpe swolne legges. Take Mallowes & seethe them in water, then stampe them well, & strayne them: then put therto Barrowes grease, & frye them together, vntyl it be something thyck, & lyke an oyntment: lay some therof vpon a cloath, and make a plaster, and apply it to the sore & swolne legge, and lay a new plaster therto twyse euery day, morning and euening, three or fowre dayes together: and by that tyme it wyll be asswaged, and as small as the other. This was tolde mee by a Woman that had tryed it many tymes.

39 ONe neuer hath the gowte, vntyll he hath knowne a woman (carnally.) Hippocrates.

40 ALexandrinus Iouianns Pontanus, doth say: ỹ he saw a man was grieuously stung or stricken of a Scor-

pion,

pion, which presently was deliuered & helped therof, with drynking of Frankensence, wherein was sealed the sygne of Scorpij, or of a Scorpion: being after made in powder. But it must be grauen in the stone of a Ryng, (Scorpio ascending) the Moone then being there, and plaste in the Angle,) and the Frankensence must be sealed with that seale when the Moone is in Scorpio, and founde in an Angle. And let it be geuen in powder as is before sayde, eyther in water, or in whyte wyne, or in any other meete lycquor.

+

HEre ensueth the making of a myraculous Oyle, called oyle Incombustyble. Take of whyte Sope the best that maye be gotten: and after you haue beaten it well and fyne, put it into a great Retorte, on which powre so much weyght of Aqua vite, seuen tymes distylled ouer, then set the Retorte into ashes, fyrying a large receyuer to it, and very well luted in the toyntes: this done, make vnder it a soft fyre in the begynning, and encrease the fyre by lytle and lytle, vntyll all be yssued forth that wyll come. Which together wyll be an Oyle and Water, then drawe away the receyuer, and seperate the Water from the Oyle, which oyle is Incombustle and myraculous in sundrie matters, in the worke of Alkemy: for this greatly auayleth in fyring the medicine Volatyle, and serueth well to incorporate with all mettalles, and ceasneth such as be crude, and lyke wise sweetneth when they be egar. This also dissolueth all paynes & swellings caused of grosse and clammy humors, and healeth in a manner all sortes of wicked Vlcers. And in this (sayth the Author) I conceyued a great delight, as to worke such a maistrie, to see so many straunge fumes 41

and

and varyeties: but a more pleasure I tooke in the practyse, as to see how ỹ same auayled in euery matter wherto it was applyed. By which I proue this to be a diuine substaunce, and an oyle worthy of eternal memory. And this was the greatest secrete, with which that syngular Matheus the Hungaryan, dyd so many great maruels in Padua: for he heald with it the gowte, the quarten ague, the payne of the French disease, and the drye scab on the head, with sundry other griefes, for which whyle he remained in Padua, he was highly esteemed and wondred at. And at the last in his departure from Padua, he reuealed it to mee, that the onely medicine which he vsed to all the griefes, was this oyle and none other. The making of which, he fully vttered vnto mee at his departing: which before he would not teach to any man. And the same I haue many tymes made, & haue also seene such straunge practises of it, that to repeate them, I should scantly be beleeued. Hec de secretis Fallopij.

42 TO put a Shedule, or lytle wryting into an Egge, lay an Egge certaine dayes in strong vynegar, vntyl it be soft, and wryte your name or what you lyst in a lytle peece of paper, and folde the paper as harde together as you can: then with a Raser cut the sayd Egge in the toppe synely, and aduisedly: through the which, put the litle paper into the Egge circumspectly, and then put the Egge into cold water, and immediatly the shell wyll be hard as it was before. A proper secrete.

43 THe quieter Beasts, haue the lesser galles: the fearefuller, the greater hartes: the lyghter or more leaping,

ping, the more Lyuer: the merpar, or more pleasant, the greater Splene: and the greater boyce, the more Lyghts. Much like to these verses folowing.

Cor ardet, Pulmo loquitur, Fel commouet Iras:
Splen ridere facit, cogit amare Iecur. That is.
The Hart doth burne, the Lungs do speake,
the Gall to yre doth moue:
The Splene or Mylt doth make vs laugh,
the Lyuer makes vs loue. Mizaldus.

CAuda Draconis, in the seconde house, (called the house of Substaunce:) sygnifyes the chylde then borne, shall wastfully consume and spend his goodes, or sygnifyes the losse therof. And that he shall come to pouerty and open mysery. Haly Abenragel. 44

AGrymony is of woonderfull profyte in medicines, especially: against hollow woundes & vlcers. Petr. Hispanus. And Trotula saith, that though the Fystula that penetrates to the eyes, is incurable: yet some do wytnes þ such a Fystula may be cured, by Agremony alone, by often vsing it, eyther in drynke, or in powder. Filipendula is good for the same, and the graines (or lytle round things,) that are found in the ende of the roote. Gordonius alleadgeth Egremony to be the best and surest medicine, for the curing of a Fystula. 45

FOr the webbe or spotte in the eye. Take the great bone of the Goose wing, (the elder the better, for though it be a yeare old it is not the woorse,) breake it, & take out the marrowe that is within it: then put some of it vpon the webbe, or in the spotte, and it wyl breake it, and saue the syght. Proued. 46

47 The vertues of Tormentyl. This hearbe cõforteth the sight, & cleanseth the body of dyuers maladies: the powder therof is good to clarify the syght of the eyes, though one be blinde. And this hearbe is dreſt on this manner. Take the hearbe with the roote, & seethe it with whyte Wine, tyl ỹ thyrd part be sodden away: and geue him that is blynde to drinke of this lycquor nine dayes in the morning colde, and at night bloud warme: and within that tyme he wyll recouer his syght (by Gods grace.) But if the syght of the eye be hurte, take also the hearbe and stampe it, and seeth it in whyte Wyne, with a lytle water put into the Wyne, then laye or spreade the hearbes on a lynnen cloath, & bynde it vpon his eye or eyes: and it brings a woonderful helpe. If thou stampe this hearbe with the roote, a good quantitie, and put it into a lytle vessell full of Wyne, and let it remaine therin three monthes. Whosoeuer drinkes often of this Wyne, though he hath bene blynd nyne yeares: he wyll recouer his sight againe. This I had out of an old written booke, which doth much agree with Petrus Hiſpanus, in this case: whose minde thereof I haue mencioned, in another place of this booke.

48 If the part of Fortune be Cadent from the Ascendẽt, and doth not behold there ỹ lyght or Lumynary of the time, and his Lord be weake, and Infortunate, & remoued frõ an angle, not beholding the part of Fortune, & the Lord of the house of substaunce be cuyll affected of cuyll Planets, or of the beames of the Sun: (which destroyes & scatters,) it sygnifyes that he or she that is then borne, shalbe poore, a wretch, & that he wyl not be able to get his owne liuing, and that is lyke to lyue of almos. Haly Abenragel.

49 This

This following is a secrete, and approued medicine for them that are short breathed: very good for the poose (because it is not costly.) Take of the rootes of Hollyocke dryed in the shaddow, one pound, (made in fyne powder,) clarifyed Honny, fowre pounde: set them ouer a fyre, and styre them together, vntyll it be in the fourme of a Lectuary, wherof let the patient take often: and he wyll be whole. Emperica benedicti victorij Fauent. 49

A Perfect and most sure and proued remedy, and a rare secrete, for the helping of womens sore brests that be swolne & ful of paine: which was reuealed vnto me by an old woman: who sayd ỳ the Lady Owen, Doctor Owens wife, bled it to women in this case very much, who kept it as a great secrete. The medicine followeth. Stampe or bruse nine litle woormes, of som called Swyne lyce, (which commonly wyll be founde betweene the barke and wood of olde or drye trees, which haue many feete, and being touched, they become round as a button,) in eight or nyne spoonefuls of drynke, let them remayne therin all night, and the next morning streyne the same drynke, and let the diseased woman drinke ỳ same a lytle warmed, at one draught, and then let her laye to her breast, a two or three foulde lynnen cloath warmed: the next morning, let her take eyght of the same lytle woormes in drynke, in such order as before, & the thyrde morning seuen, & the fowrth morning syxe, & so euery morning following one lesse: discreasing one euery morning, vntyl nyne mornings be ended, on which nynth morning she must take but one of them, as it wyll fall 50

out by the discreasyng one euery day . And if she be not then throughly hole of her breast, let her encrease euery morning one immediatly following: vntyll she hath receyued nyne at one tyme, according to the order before appoynted. A rare and notable thing, if it be true: for I neuer proued it.

51 FOr the swelling of armes, legges, or feete . Take Lyn seede, Wheate bran, Brockleme, Chickēweed, Groundsell, of each one handfull, and one pottell of whyte Wyne: seethe them all together, tyl it be thick, and lay a plaster therof to the place that is swolne, as hotte as the partye can suffer the same : and it wyll take it away , and helpe him within three or fowre plasters. Proued.

52 TO helpe a stynking breath that coms from the stomacke. Take two handfull of Coomyn seede, and beate it into powder, then seeth it in a pottel of white Wyne, vntyll a quart thereof be wasted away: then geue the party a good draught thereof fyrst and last, as hotte as he maye suffer it, and it wyll make him haue a sweete breath within fyfteene dayes . This is proued.

53 MArke what Planet is ruler of the twelft house, & the day that beares the name of that Planet, wyl be vnlucky to the Chylde borne at that tyme . And many tymes wyll haue myshaps of that day: Which by long experience is found true.

54 PUt the feete of Hens in hotte embers, tyl the scales or skyn thereof be sepe rated and shrunke from the legs:

legs: and with the same skyn warme, rubbe Wartes three or fowre tymes or more, and it wyl dryue them away. Petrus Hispanus.

55 IF you wyll do away or consume a Wen, do as followeth. Bynd fast the Wen, then take Verdygrease, Brimstone, Sope, oyle of Egs, Allom and Honny, of each a lyke much, and temper them together, and lay it thereto: and it wyll do away the Wen, and heale it without doubt.

56 A Syngular oyle & very rare, which causeth a comly face, and maketh the person mery which vseth it, yea, strong & hardy to fyght: the making whereof doth follow. Take one pound or two of Hempe seede, which after the fynely beating therof, sprinckle & wet it with a lytle Wyne, then put all the same into a newe earthen pan glased, and set it ouer the fyre: heate it so long, vntyll you can not suffer your hande in it, after put the same substaunce hotte into square bagges, which wryng harde out, in a presse, and an oyle wyll come forth very profitable: wherof if any drinketh to the quantitie of an ounce at a tyme, it maketh him pleasaunt and merry: and if a Souldior drinke it, it wyll make him both fierce and hardy to fyght, without any feare or doubt of his enemy. And also it is profitable to Women, in that it maketh them merry, & coomly to see too: and in this maner you may drawe out an oyle out of all seedes. This is in the newe Jewell of Healthe.

57 A Notable and often proued medicine for a Sciatica, ache, gowte, or other payne or griefe. Take a

pynt of pure Aqua Compolita, one Beastes gall, and one ounce of Pepper beaten into powder, bottle them all together vntyll halfe the Aqua vite be consumed: then laye some thereof on a cloath lyke a plaster, and apply it something hotte to the grieued place, and let it lye twelue howres vnremoued, and do thus fowre or fyue tymes if neede be: for it is a present helpe.

58 A Precious Water for eyes that be fayre & cleare, and yet are blinde. Take Smalladge, redde Fennell, Rew, Marueyn, Bettany, Egremony, fyue leaued Grasse, Pympernel, Eybright, Sage, Celendyne, of each one quarter of a pounde, washe them cleane, and stampe them in a fayre brasen mortar, or in a pan, then take the powder of fyfteene Pepper cornes fynely searced, and a pynt of good whyte Wyne, and do them to the hearbes, and also take three spoonefull of lyfe Honny, and fyfteene spoonefull of the vrine of a Boy that is an innocent: and mixe them all together, and boyle them ouer the fyre a lytle whyle: and strayne all through a cloath, and keepe it in a glasse well stopt, vntyll you occupy it: and with a fether do it into the sore eyes, and if it drye awaye, temper it with whyte Wyne againe. This is a medicine for all manner of euylles of sore eyes, to make a man see, if euer he shall see, within fyfteene dayes on warrantyse: by the grace of God. This I tooke out of an auncient wrytten booke.

59 Euerye one that is borne, whose degree of the seuenth house is the terme of an euyll Planet, he shal dye a fowle death. And if it be the terme of a good

Planet, he shall dye a fayre and good death. Haly Abenragell.

IF you rubbe Wartes with Egremony, stampt and myxt with vinegar, and also plastred vpon them: it taketh them away cleane. And also if Purslane be rubbed vpon them: it pulleth them vp by the rootes. Petr. Hispanus. 60

FOr the Coddes that be swolne. Take the powder of Coomyn seede, Barly meale, and Honny, of each a lyke much, frye them together with a lytle Sheepe suet, and bynde the same as a plaster all about the Cods: and it wyll helpe it. Proued. 61

THis following wyll breake a Byle, Botche, or a Fellon. Lay fyrst thertoo some posset crudde, and let it not be remoued of twelue howres, and that wil gather the matter together and make it tender. But if once applying of the posset crudde do it not, then apply therof to it twyse or thryse: then take vnquencht Lyme, and cast vpon it some fayre spring water, and myxe the same with blacke Sope, and lay to the sore a peece thereof, according to the greatnes that you woulde haue the hoale of the sore, and when it is brooke, then washe it with whyte Wyne a lytle heated: and so heale it with Butter & powder of Sugar mixed together. This is a sure and approued thing. 62

A Notable secrete for all incurable aches & paynes in the ioyntes where euer they be. Take all the whole horne of a Buck castes off (the later the better,) cast away the scawpe, take nothing but the horne, cut 63

the

the same in shyuers or peeces, then seethe the same in a gallon of fayre water, vntyll all be comd to a pynt, or some thing more: then cast away the peeces of the horne, and then let that in the vessell stand vntyll it be colde, which then wyll be lyke a telly. And when you wyll occupy therof, warme some of it in a sawcer, or some other conuenient thing, & then annoint the greeued place therwith by the fyre morning and euening, & let it drynk in by the heate of ꝑ fyre: and it wyl helpe and heale it throughly for euer, (God wylling,) within nyne or ten dayes. This is very true, and well proued: which a friend of mine tolde me, that helped him selfe of such an ache therwith, that neyther counsell of Phisitions, practise of Surgeons, nor yet the long vsing of the Bathes, could ease: wherby he spent much money in vayne, vntyll a Wenche by chaunce tolde him this excellent remedy. Which as she sayde a noble man of this Realme, dyd learne beyonde the Seas: who hath reuealed it synce to the great commodity and helpe of many.

54 FOr swolne or sore throtes, a rare and sure remedy. Rubbe your hand on the bare earth or ground, and then therwith rubbe the sore or swoolne throote: if presently you do thus three seuerall tymes, the swelling & payne wyll myraculously go away. This was taught me by a friende of myne, that dyd knowe it to be true by proofe.

65 AN excellent remedy for a great heate, & pricking in the eyes. Fyl an Egge shel newly emptyed, with ꝑ iuyce of Syngreene, & set it in the hotte embers, and skym of the greene baggage from it, and then it wyll be

be a water, then straine it, and keepe it in a glasse, and put some of it into the hotte eies, fowre or fiue nights together: and it wyll cease the burning and pricking therof quickly. Often proued.

HE shall scantly or neuer dye an euyll death: that hath a good Planet in his .viii. house. Haly Aben. 66

A Woonderfull drinke against brusings, and it helpeth such maruelously that are bruised through falling. Take Egremony, Bettony, Sage, Planten, Juy leaues, Rose pearslie, stampe them together, and mixe Wyne therto: geue the patient it often to drinke, tyll he be hole. A true and tried medicine. I thinke that Petrus Hispanus hath the same. 67

IF you burne fowre ounces of Turpentine, vpon a hotte or burning plate of Yron, vntyll it maye be made in powder, and then myxe two drams therof, with fowre ounces of the water of Saxifrage, and geue it twyse in a weeke, early in a morning to them that haue the stone in theyr blather, and so continewe it two monthes: he shall not onely be preserued from breeding of the stone in the blather: but also it wyll burst and dryue forth the stone bred there already. This is proued, and a secrete, and is to be kept well in minde. Benedictus victorius Fauentinus. 68

IF Lauender be well sodde in water, and then strayned, and halfe a pynt therof droonke dayly fyrst and last, for the space of a fortnight: it wyll heale them that haue the Palsey. This was founde in an olde written booke. 69

70 AN excellent and speedy remedy for many diseases, and chiefly for the stomacke. Myxe two spoonefull of Sallet oyle, with two spooneful of pure Aqua vite, and drynke all the same in the morning at one tyme, doo so syxe or seuen morninges together. It is a notable and often proued remedy.

71 FOr the Strangury, a straunge medicine. Take a pynt of good Aqua compolita, and put a good handfull of Iuy leaues therin, & keepe the vessell wel stopt, & the Iuy leaues wyll consume therin, vse to drink of the same three or fowre spoonefuls at one tyme, morning and euening, fyrst & last, fiue or sixe dayes together: and you shall see a maruelous helpe therof.

72 THis following is a proued medicine for the ache in the huckle bone, called the Sciatica. Take a pounde of good black Sope, one pint of good Aqua vite, halfe a pynt of Sallet oyle, and a quarter of a pynt of the iuyce of Rew, seethe them and sturre them all together ouer an easie fyre, vntyll it be something thycke, and that it maye be made in a plaster: then spreade some therof vpon a peece of lether, and apply it to the ache or payned place, and let it lye thereon vnremoued, three dayes and three nyghts: and if the payne be not then gone, then applye such an other plaster thertoo, and remoue it not of so long, and it wyl helpe it certainly. This was tolde me by one that knew it often proued.

73 THe powder of whyte harde Sugar, put into a bloudshotten eye, or that is something dymme of syght: It helpes the same, and mendes the syght very well.

well. Especiallye, if you put afterwarde a lytle Rose water into the eye. This I haue proued dyuers tymes to be true. Yea, and I thinke if it were vsed, it woulde consume the webbe of the eye, at length.

HAly sayth, that he that begyns to set forewarde his iourney in sayling, or enters to go to the Sea in the howre of Saturne, he wyll be drowned: or elle wyll be lost by the inuasion of Pyrates or other: or else the fiercenes or great raginge of the Sea wyll throw him to ꝑ land, where he shal suffer shipwrack. Or elle into farre Ilands he shalbe caryed, (perhaps vnknowne to him.) Which of trueth hath alwayes hapned to that Shyp, (that then sets forewarde,) as the booke of Natures dyd contayne: which as he hath dilygently proued, and read, which chiefly entreates of the iudgements of howres. And the sayde Haly saith further, as foloweth: when a certaine shyp dyd set forth or forwarde in the howre of Saturne, I sayde to one of my fellowes, which vnderstoode some thing in this Science: all these men are geuen to be lost, and within a while after they all perished. Thus much sayth Haly. And in beginning of long iourneys as well by Lande as by Sea, in this howre I haue knowne much harme and mischiefe to follow: Which although many doo not, nor wyl beleeue to be true, because they know neither this excellēt Science, neither the proofe of these things: yet many that be wise and learned, and that haue payed full dearely for the prouing thereof: doth thinke this no lye. But if some of them dyd know the same howre, and should practise some such lyke thing therein: the euent thereof would teach them I thinke, not to be so incredulous. 74

I know (I thanke God therfore) that no harme shall happen to the chyldren of God: for he wyll so guyde them, that neither man nor deuil, nor any other thing can destroye them, though in this world they maye seeme to hurt them. And as he doth preserue them from harme, euen so he appoynts them theyr tymes to walke in, & the very beginning of theyr iourneyes: Assured and am fully satisfyed, that he by his diuine prouidence, makes them auoyde that howre, & other euyll tymes: and the wicked and vngodly haue happened of that tyme, to theyr destruction. Therefore for my part, I attribute nothing to the tyme, but all honour to God that made the tyme: whose glory and power is to be extolde, that foreshewes such things to man, by such howres or tyme.

75 BLack Sheepes wooll, myrt and chafed by the fyre, with freshe butter, and the deafe eare stopt therewith at night, and thus vsed nyne or ten nyghts together: it helpeth deafnes perfectly, and speedely. A proued thing.

76 HEre followeth a notable and excellent Aqua vite. Take Galengale, Cucubarum, Ginger, Nutmugs Cloues, Cynamom, of euery one an ounce, fresh sage, fowre ounces, water that is distilled sixe times out of pure & good Wine, ten ounces: put them all together, and let them remayne so in a close cleane vessell three dayes: then distyll the same, & keepe that that is distylled in a cleane & close vessell. Whosoeuer drinkes a nutte shell ful of this water euery day: it wyl preserue theyr bodyes maruelously, and keepe them from many diseases, and bring them to olde age. It is sayde

that

that M. Gallus, Phisition to Charles the Emperour, vsed this water, and liued a hundreth and fowre and twenty yeares. Georg. Alapide deuised this water.

77 IF you desyre to haue sweete water forthwith, or by and by: put two or three drops of oyle of Spyke, in a good deale of pure water, and shake it together in a glasse with a narrow mouth. Euonymus.

78 AN excellent oyle for colde aches. Take the wood of Iuie dryed, cutte the wood in lytle peeces, and of the berryes, and gum of Iuye, of each a lyke weyght: let them be put in an earthen vessell, bored through in the bottome, in two or three places: and then let an other pot be set vnder it in the earth, and ioygne the bottome of the vpper potte vnto the mouth of the nether with claye or paste, & the vpper potte must stand wholly aboue the ground: then make a fyre on euery syde, and the oyle will distyll blacke into the nether vessell. This oyle before all oyles, healeth the griefes of the ioyntes of a colde cause. This is proued to be a notable oyle in this case. Rogerius seemes to be the Author hereof. As appeares in Euonymus.

79 IF you put out the whyte of a Hens egge, and fyll vp the same egge with the iuyce of Flowre deluce, and myxe the yolke and it well together, then warming it a lytle in the hotte ashes, and so geue it in the morning to them that haue the dropsie: it will auoyde downward the dropsie water aboue measure. This is proued to be true. Much lyke vnto this, Benedictus victorius Fauentinus wrytes for the same cause: but he appoynts the iuyce to be geuen with Mellicrate.

80 A Proper practyse to make a Capon to bring vp young Chickens. Take a Capon and pull his belly bare of fethers, & after rubbe the naked place with Nettels, then letting young Chyckens vnder him, he wyl maruelously cherish them then, and bring them kyndly vp. And the rather if you vse him thus for a time: for by ỹ meanes he is moued the more wyllingly, to cheryth, bring vp, and feede: yea, & to loue them, as the Hen would do naturally. And the reasō therof is, for ỹ by the pricking of the nettels, he is the rather desyrous to couch on the softe downe & fethers of the young Chickins, sytting vnder him. This I had out of the natural and Artificial cōclusions of the Scholers of Padua. Translated into English by Th. Hyl.

81 ONe Aeschilus was foretolde by an Astronomer, ỹ he should be kylled by some ruyne, or something that should fal vpon him, vpō a certaine day or tyme: who (to preuēt the same,) did walk abroade a certain space about the warned time, & would by no meanes come into any house, thinking therby to auoyde that daunger, vnles the heauens should chaūce to fal: but marke how hard it is to auoyde Fate or Gods determined appointment, about the same tyme foretold by the Astronomer, an Eagle dyd flye ouer his head, frō whome a stone dyd fal vpon Aeschilus head, & kylled him. Wherby we may not onely see ỹ mans wisdome and polliey is not able to frustrate Gods prouidence: but also ỹ there is a maruelous certenty in ỹ Astrological foreshewing of euents, especially, by directions: which Ciprianus Leouitius seemes to affirme by this & other notable examples. And sure I am by many prooles & tryals, that the euents wyl assuredly happen

pen at the time promised by dyrections, that is: when the Signifyer coms to the very place & minute of the Promissor, accoũpting for euery degree betweene thẽ one peere, & euery minute, about six dates; if the Signifyer be to be dyrected by the dyrect Ascencions: but if the Significr be to be directed by the oblique Ascẽcions, (or els Intermixtim) which is not very easily or soone done, then they sygnify sometimes more, sometymes lesse, according to their swift or slow ascẽding. Which dyrectiõs to be infallible, the learned & expert herein cannot chuse but affirme. For þ they are found as perfect by proofe, & as true by tryal: as the breake of the day, doth assure vs of the rysing of the Sunne.

IN Lamberge a Towne of Schlesia, as Iohãnes Langius writes, a certaine Woman great with chylde did folow a Priest that had newly washed or bathed his feete: who being taken with such a lõging or lust with the sudden sight of his bare feete, that she priuely behynde his backe, dyd holde his legge with her hands, and out of the same pluckt a peece of flesh with her teethe: Nothing regarding the crye of the poore Priest, which cryed out both of God and man. 82

IF the foote or leg of an Oxe, Cow or horse be swoln by chaunce, marke þ ground where the same swoln leg or foote doth stand, & take or graue vp wt a knyfe or dagger, a turfe or peece of earth in the same place where þ same foote dyd stand, & hang the same turfe or peece of earth vpon þ bough of a white thorn, or of som other tree, (if it be fayre or dry wether,) if not: thẽ hang it in some chimney where fire is made: and after as the turfe or earth doth drie, so will þ swelling cease

and 83

and the payne go away. This I haue proued to be true dyuers tymes. And it is practised of many, especially: for Oxen or kyne. But the suddaine swelling & griefe of my horse legge hath bene helpt therwith, within two or three dayes, & by none other meanes. Who lystes to proue it, shall finde it true: although it be farre vnlykely.

84 THe water wherin Lauender is sod, doth quite put away any spotte or steyning in any cloath, Cap or Hat: if the steyned place or spotted, be washed or rubbed therwith. It is very true, proue it who wyll.

85 TO make any fowle of what condition the same be, to haue the fethers all whyte. Take the Egges of what Byrde or fowle you wyll, rowle them in the iuyce of the herbe called Mowse eare, or in the iuyce of Houseleeke, or otherwyse in oyle (after the minde of Cardanus,) and after put the Egs againe in the nest: for after the hatching, the fethers wyll grow whyte. This is taken out of the naturall and artificial Conclucations of the Schollers of Padua. Translated in English by Thomas Hyll.

86 YF the figure of a Lyon be graued in a thyn plate of Golde, when the Sunne is in Leone, (that is the sygne called the Lyon:) So that the Moone beholde not then the fyrst house, nor the Lord of the Ascendent behold Saturne or Mars, and the Moone then seperate or rather free from them: it doth put away the intollerable paynes and tormentes of the backe: if it hang at the raynes of the backe, or touch the same. And if Trocikes be made of the powder of pure Olibanū and

Goates

Goates bloud, and after sealed with the same Lyon, and after dryed, and then being dyssolued in whyte Wyne and droonke fasting: it workes a maruelous effect against the stone of the reynes & of the blather. Andreas Cordubensis to Gregory ỹ Bishop of Rome.

This confection following is a most excellent medi- 87
cine and remedy for many inward effectes, especially: for all fluxes of bloud from whence soeuer they flowe, and also other fluxes, moreouer for them that haue great paynes in theyr backs, and also paynes in theyr Lyuer, or whose Lyuer is not all together wel: And Galen the Author hereof sayth, (belyke for the excellencie therof,) geue not this before thou hast receyued a rewarde therfore, the making wherof doth followe. Take of Cynamom, Casialignea opium, of each two drams, Myrre, both Peppers, Galbanum, of each one dram: let them be stamped, & then myxed with a lytle clarifyed Honny, and made in a lumpe or masse, geue therof at night two round pyls, somthing bygger then peason, in the soft of a roasted apple, and let not the party drinke of two howres after, and if his griefe and paines be neuer so great, he wyll be in maruelous ease, and quietnes within an howre or two after, & so remaine the most part of all the night: yea, and perhaps sleepe soundly and well. You maye geue it two or three nightes together, if the party be strong, but if he be very weake, geue it euery other nyght, three or fowre tymes: and if the party be in extreame payne, then geue it when you lyst. But if the stomacke be full of meate or fleame, it wyll shew the lesse effect. Who euer shal proue it, shal fynd it a worthy thing. I haue proued it aboue a hundreth tymes.

88 A Fine way to make Corral by art, which foloweth. Make ỹ hornes of Goates (first shauen or scraped) into powder, and let the same stirpe in strong Lee, made of the Ashes of the wood of an Ashe, fyfteene dayes together: afterwarde take it out of the sayde Lee, and mixe it with Cinabrium, dyssolued in water, and hang it ouer an easie fyre, vntyll it be thycke, and if it haue then the cullour of right Corrall: make it in the forme or fashion you thinke good, drye it, and polysh it according to arte. This doth Mizaldus discribe.

89 The iuyce gottē out of a red Onion, & three or fowre dropps therof put into the deaffe eare colde, three or fowre nyghts when the party goes to bed, helpeth the deafnes: be it neuer so great or auncient. Feare not though it put you to some paine at the fyrst time: for at the seconde tyme it wyll be more easie. This was taught mee by one that knewe it by proofe.

90 TO make a Woman that hath a dead chyld within her, immediatly to be deliuered therof. Take the quantity of an Almon, of a Bulles gall, myxe it with two spoonefull of Wine, and let her drinke it: and she shall auoyde it strayght. Iac. Veckerus.

91 DEuyde an Aple in the myddes, and in the one halfe of the Aple in the myds of it, make a round hoale, by cutting a peece out of it, then into the same hoale, put a blacke Betle, and so laye the flatte syde on the table: and the Aple wyll moue, by the meanes of the Betle, to the maruaile of them that behold it.

92 Take

TAke an Aple of Coloquintida, and laye the same to stiepe in water, a whole night, and after boyle woormwood in that water: which water being cast about the chamber, kylleth all the fleas therin. Also annoint a staffe with the grease of a Hedghogge, and laye the same in the myddes of the chamber, and all the fleas there wyll come and cleaue to that staffe. 92

A Certaine young Gentlewoman or Lady, trymming and dressing her selfe, holding them in her mouth, a few pyns, was suddenly & priuily stricken betweene the shoulders, by a certaine Rular or Prince (being her Louer,) wherewith she was so suddenly feared & amased, that she swallowed the pyns which she did hold in her mouth: which pyns she auoyded in her vrine within two dayes after without an harm. Ioh. Langius a learned Phisition, is ỹ reporter herof. 93

IF Roses & Lylyes be sowne nye together, or ỹ they touch one another, the flowers of them wyll smell the more pleasauntly, & wyll grow the better. Mizal. 94

ONe Apisius got much money, with this most excellent Oyle following, and was maruelously esteemed therfore: after whose death the King of Spaine dyd geue vnto his wife, fiue hundreth Crowns, for ỹ vttering & disclosing the making therof, as is manifest in a booke made of ỹ same at large by one George Baker, in the English tongue: which hath manifestly shewed his honest hart & natural loue to his Coũtry. The same Apisius in his life time, & his wife after his death, did helpe all wounds, old vlcers, aches, paines of the back, & emroddes therewith, & it is maruelous 95

good for the gowte: the making of the oyle is thus. Take of the most purest and oldest whyte Wine, one quart, of the oldest oyle Olyffe, three pound, Carduus benedictus (called the blessed Thistle,) Valerian, & the lesser Sage, with the flowres if you can get them, of each a quarter of a pounde, of the leaues & flowres of S. Iohns Woort, halfe a pounde: let the hearbs and flowres be infused or steped in the sayd Wine & oyle xxiiii. howres: then the next day let all be put into an earthen vessell leaded, or a vessell of brasse vpon an easy fyre, vntyll the Wyne be consumed, moouing it styl being ouer the fire, then being taken from the fire & streyned, put therto of Uenys Turpentine, a pound and a halfe: then let all boyle together a quarter of an howre, then put therto Olibanū, fiue ounces, Myrre, three ounces, Sanguis Draconis, one ounce, and let all boyle vntyl the Myrre be dyssolued: then put it into a vessell of glasse stopped, & let it stand in the hotte Sun ten daies: before you vse this oyle, you must wash the sores or woūds with whyte Wine, wherin must be ỹ powder of Olibanū. I haue writtē this here, because I thinke thereby many shall haue knowledge of this precious Oyle: which otherwyse should neuer haue heard of it.

96 A Sweete water & an vnknowen, wherof one part mixt with ten quartes of pure water, maketh the whole most sweet. Take Nutmugs, Cloues, Galingale, Spiknard, graines of Paradise, Mase, Cinamō, of euery one an ounce, pound or stamp thē all, ad therto twenty graines of Musk, or lesse, as you delyght in the smell therof, powre into them a pound & a halfe of Rose water: let them so remayne together in a close vessell fowre or fyue dayes, then put therto thryse as much

much Roſewater, and diſtyl all the ſame in a potte or kettel ful of water, ſeething as in Balneo marie, & keep the diſtylled water in a glaſſe wel ſtopt: to the vſe before ſayd. Euoni.

97 IF an Eg be painted with ſundry cullors, & the ſame ſet vnder a Hen, which ſyts to bring forth chickens: ſhe wyll hatche ther of a Chycken, hauing the lyke fethers vnto the cullors paynted on the Egge. Thomas Hyll out of the naturall and Artificiall concluſions of the Scholliers of Padua affyrmes this.

98 IF one make a lytle rope of the guts of a Woolf, and then bury the ſame vnder ſand or earth, there wyll neither Horſe nor Sheepe go that way: though you beate them with a ſtaffe. Albertus.

99 IT is ſayd ẏ a Hare doth lyue ten yeeres, the age of a Cat is ſo much, a Goate doth liue eight yeeres, an Aſſe thirty yeeres, a Sheepe ten yeeres, but the Belwether many times doth liue. xv. yeeres, a Dog. xiiii and ſomtymes. xx. a Bull. xv. but an Ore becauſe he lacks his ſtones, doth lyue. xx. a Swine and a Peycocke. xxv. a Horſe. xx. and oftentimes. xxx. there haue bene Horſes that lyued fifty yeeres, Pygeons lyues naturally. viii. yeeres, a Turtle & a Partrech. xv. yeeres, & alſo a Ryngdoue, which oftentimes lyues xl. yeeres. Mizal.

100 THe body of a Wyrch tree, cut or ſcortched, (ẏ ſyring time going before,) doth yeeld great plenty of water, which water being droonke, hath a marueious ſtrength to breake the ſtone in the raynes. Matheolus vpon Dioſcorides, wrytes it.

FINIS. Lib. 9.

1 THere is an euident familiarity betweene the Oliue tree, and the Myrte tree, for as Andronicus reporteth, the branches of the Myrt tree do pleasauntly extende or spreade by the Olyue tree, and the rootes of them do mutuallye embrace eache other, nor any other plant: but the Myrt tree wyll grow well nye the Olyue tree. This also Mizaldus doth affyrme.

2 THe smell of Bitumen rawe, or the smoake thereof burned, receyued by the nose of such as are grieuously tormented with the paynes of the moother, is a present helpe or remedy. It is most certainly proued. Wherfore many Women which are grieued with ꝑ disease, do hang it about theyr necks in wooll, that they maye driue away theyr fyt, by the oft smelling therof. Mizaldus writes this. And the learned Doctor Monardus affyrmes the lyke therof.

3 THe sparrowe Hawke is a fierce enemie to all Pygions, but they are defended of the Castrell, whose syght and voyce the Sparhawke doth feare, which the Pygions or Dooues knowes well inough: for where the Castrell is, from thence wyll not the Pigions go (if the Sparhawke be nye) through the great trust she hath in the Castrell her defendor. Iohannes Baptista Porta hath written this.

4 The

The leaues of a Wyllow tree, as also the bark ther- 4
of sodde in Wine: doth helpe them that haue the
gowte: if they be sometēd or bathed therwith. Mizal.

Stoflerus an excellent Astronomer, knowing by his 5
Natiuity, that he should be in daunger to be hurte
about a certaine day or tyme: kept him self then with-
in his own house, assured that it was strong inough.
The same day or very nye vnto it, ỹ the euent should
happe, certayne of his learned friends and he, as they
were reasoning together, dyd vary in some certayne
opynion, about the tryall wherof as it should seeme,
he reached to take downe one of his bookes, (being
placed among dyuers other,) when through the lacke
of a nayle, the whole classe or shelfe where the booke
was, fell vpon his head, and wounded his head very
sore. Which doth not onely shew the worthynes and
excellencie of Astrology especially, in a learned and
skylfull person therin: but also our folly in flying from
Fate for that, our wisdome doth leade vs into it, whē
most of all we meane for to shun it. Therfore perfect
prayer passeth pollecie, in preuenting of perils.

Three halfe penny weyght of the powder of the A- 6
damant stone, droonke with the iuyce of Fennell,
drawes the water from them that haue the dropsie.
And the same stone put to the head, takes away quite
all the paynes therof. Iacobus Hollerus an excellent
Philition affyrmes it.

It is a manifest thing, and proued by dayly experi- 7
ence, that the bodies of them ỹ be murthred, when
they be founde, if any of theyr kynred be then present,

or

or the party or partyes that kylled or murthered the, or was the cause therof: Immediatly bloud will burst forth suddenly, either out of the wound, or nose, or out of some other part of they body. I could aleadge here a great sort of examples for the verifying thereof, but I omyt them: for it is a thing found true by dayly experience. Besydes that Lucretius, Philip. Melancton. Iohannes Langius, and Lauinius Lemnius haue written therof.

8 PEeces of Amber being put or tyed to the hynder part of the head: doth helpe the running or watrines of the eyes with a maruelous successe: and hanged about the necke doth hynder distyllations, that they go not downe by the throate. Mizaldus. Besides that, it is proued to be true.

9 A Certayne Woman went with a dead Chylde in her wombe aboue fowre yeeres, which by the counsayle of learned Phisitions, and expert Surgeons, was drawne from her peecemeale: and the mother dyd not onely lyue, but also conceaued an other Chylde, as Mathy Cornace, a notable & learned Phisitiō hath affyrmed: who was present when the sayd Woman was cutte for the getting out of the sayde dead Chylde. Mizaldus reports this.

10 IF Eeles be suffocated in wyne, whosoeuer shall drynke of that wyne, (though they haue bene very much geuen to wyne before, & could scantly abstayne from the same,) they wyl loothe wyne, and not be desyrous to drinke wine after. The greene Frogges which vse or leapes about sprynges, if they be suffo-

cated

cated in wyne, worke the lyke effect. Mizaldus.

If Muſaraneus, called a Shrew, (I take it to be the blinde Mowſe,) doth chaunce to go ouer any part of any Beaſt: that part of the Beaſt wyll after be lame. This is knowne to be true. 11

Who ſo would haue a very whyte & delycate ſkyn. Let them boyle or heate Lytarge of Syluer in vinegar diſtylled: and waſh therewith theyr ſkynne which they deſyre to haue fayre, trym and whyte. This I tooke out of Mizaldus. 12

In the tyme of Traiane the Emprour, a certayne man hauing a diſeaſe, called the Diſſury, dyd pyſſe with much a doo, a knotted Barly ſtraw. Anthonius Mizaldus hath written this. And I knew a Gentleman that after his death being opened, had a Pygeons fether ſtycking in his harte: which fether was ſhewed me by the Surgeon that dyd cutte and open him. 13

Otes ſodden and the hotte fume therof cloſe receyued on any lame members, eyther armes, legs or any other: and then the ſayde members put & holden, a good whyle in the ſame ſodden Otes, when they may be ſuffred therin, and the ſame order vſed fowre or fyue tymes, (if neede be) doth helpe them perfectly that be lame. This was tolde me for a very trueth by them that knew it, and ſaw it tryed. 14

The toothe of a man hanged at the necke of the partye that is tormented with toothe ache, doth take away the payne therof, eſpecially: if a Beane be put 15

thereto, wherin there is a hoale bored, and a lowse put therin, and ỹ same beane wrapt in a peece of sylk, and then hanged about the parties neck, as is before sayde. Anthonius Mizaldus.

16 THe most whytest Frankensense made in very fyne powder, and droonke with Wine, (if it be in colde wether or in wynter,) or in water wherin Reysens are sodde, if it be hotte wether, or in Sommer,) in the encreasing of the Moone, at the ryling of the Sun, at noone, & at the setting of the Sun: doth maruelously helpe and encrease the memory. And is very profytable for the brayne and the stomack. Rasis is the Author hereof, by the report of Mizaldus.

17 ANy parte or a peece of the bone of a Mans arme, with the hyghest parte or ende of a Goose wyng, being carryed or borne of them that haue the quarten ague: doth cure the same. Mizaldus fathers this of Geber.

18 IF one ỹ hath the Dropsy or the Jaundise, shal drink theyr owne bryne for certayne dayes together, it wyl helpe maruelously. Thus Hermes sayth. But Benedictus victorius Fauentinus in his practises, affirms for trueth: and sayth it is certaynly proued, that fyue ounces of the bryne of a Boye not polluted, and of a sanguyne complection, myxt with halfe an ounce of good whyte Sugar, being droonke euery morning early, fasting for the space of ten daies: doth helpe certaynly the Jaundyse, and also so much droonk at once, a month together in such order, doth helpe the Dropsye perfectly.

19 Stiepe

STiepe a threede in oyle & brimstone myxt together, and compasse a glasse with that threede in the place where you would haue it broken euen, or parted, and after kyndle the same threede with fyre, and do thus so often vntyll that place of the glasse be hotte, and after compasse the same with a threede wet in cold water: and it wyll part so cleane a sunder, as though it had bene cut with a sharpe poynted Diamonde. 19

IF they that be swolne and are full of the Dropsy, do lye three dayes and nyghts in theyr beds wel couered rounde about in sodden Barley: it helpes & cures them perfectly. This was proued by them that came very swolne from Gynny. And one of them that was helpt therwith, reuealed it vnto me: which I am content to publysh, to the common commodity of many. 20

THe earnest searchers of naturall things, saye and set forth: that certayne wormes are bredde in the bowels or guts of the Harte, & they are destroyed by the eating of Serpents, which the Harte doth allure with the breath of his nose to come out of theyr hoale or denne: and least the poyson of them should hurte him, he goes a pace to some fayre Spryng of water, and whyles all his whole body is therein vnto the lyppes, lytle drops or teares distylles out of his eyes, which at length encreaseth to a thyng, as bygge as a Walnutte, and are in manner of a stone, and when he perceyues he hath therby auoyded all the poyson, and being comd forth of the water: with the rubbing of his eyes at a tree, the same lumpe or Stone, (being a hynderaunce to his syght,) he gets away. 21

Which matter or Stone is a thing most effectuall a-gainst any venome or poyson. Many Phisitions of great aucthority and antiquitie, are witnesses herof. Iulius Scaliger, and Amatus Lucitanus do boast, that they saw such a thing, and they affyrme that it maye be geuē effectually with a lytle wine to them that are infected with the plague: for by the strength and help therof, so much sweate wyl come forth of ȳ body, that you would thinke the whole body, wyll turne or con-sume into moysture, with which once geuing all the poyson or venom is thrust out of the body. The Ara-byan Phisitiōs calles this Stone Besoard: And ther-of Alexipharmaca, a remedy against venoms, Bezoar-dica. This Anthonius Mizaldus writeth. These Be-saar stones, being of a most excellent, notable and pre-cious vertue, are now gotten in Peru, in the west In-dyans, and found about ten yeares past, in certayne kynd of Beasts that goeth in the mountaines of that Countrey, which are much lyke to Sheepe or kyds that are in the Portingal Indyas, by a worthy Spa-nish Gentleman, called Peter de Osma, who killed som of those Beastes purposely, for the sayd Besaar stones, which he thought to finde in them: but although he looked and searched therfore in the belly, and in other places of one of the eldest and greatest of them: yet he could find none of them, neither would ȳ Indyans tel him in what place of the Beast they were, saying they knew no such Stones: being loath he should know that secrete. But at the last an Indian Boy, of twelue yeares of age, tolde him where to finde them. Wher-fore the other Indyans would haue kylled the Boy, because the Indyans do much esteeme those Stones: for they doo offer thē vnto their Gods, or before their

Idols,

Idols, as one of the most precious things they haue. So that by the sayde Boyes reuealing, the sayde Gentleman found ꝑ Stones in a certaine lytle purse that the mawe of the Beast hath: wherin the hearbs doth lye when he chaweth the cudde. The sayd Gētleman geues a maruelous commendation of them in a letter, which he wrote to Doctor Monardus an excellent learned Phisitiō of Ciuil in Spaine, saying: that they are maruelous good against all venom, and against all sorts of poyson, as well in meates as otherwyse, and in euylles of the harte, and to expell and kyl woormes, and that they haue healed such diseases with this Stone, that it is woonderfull to be seene, both of Ladies, Gentlemen, and many other: naming many of theyr names in that letter, saying further: That as a new thing, all such takes it in powder, as haue diseases which can not be healed by medicine, & many do heale: and so with many other thinges he prayseth God, for the great benefyts receyued by the vertues of this Besaar Stone. And the sayde Doctor Monardus hauing receyued of the sayd Stones from the sayd Gentleman, doth maruelously prayse & extol the sayde Stones in a worthy worke or booke made by him of certayne trees, oyles, plants, and stones of woonderfull great and maruelous effects, whose very wordes there of, (as much as shall seeme needefull therfore:) I here do vtter. If I would (sayth he) put here the great effectes, and the diseases which the Stones of Peru haue healed, that they which do com from thence do tell me, & that Gentleman doth wryte me: it would make a great booke. I wyll put that only which I haue experymented, and the effectes that I haue vnderstoode that they do, and these that haue

past by my handes, wherby all credyte may be geuen vnto it, and as a thing certayne: seeing that there is experience of it, with all assurance and trust, it maye be vsed. Our Occidental Besaar Stones haue great vertues, principally they do remedy many persons which be sycke of the harte, for the which I haue geuen great quantitie of them that haue bene brought mee, and they haue made maruelous effectes: so much that to many persons which dyd swounde, by taking it away from them, they were delyuered from death. It must be geuen when they do swound, and before it come, taking it in the morning fasting with Rosewater, if the party haue great heate: if not, then with the water of flowres of Orrenges, the quantity of fowre graines, euery tyme made in powder. In all kinde of venom, it is the most principall remedy that we know now, & that which hath done best effect, in many that haue bene poysned, which haue taken it, as well by venom taken at the mouth, as by byting of venemous woormes, which are full of poyson. It doth truly a maruelous and a manifest worke, vnto them that haue drounke water standing in a stinking lake: being infected with Beasts or barment, which are full of poyson, and being swolne immediatly after they had drounke it: by taking of this Stone two or three tymes, they were remedyed, as I haue seene them after. &c.

In pestilent Feuers I haue geuen it many times, & surely it doth extinguish and kyl the malyce of them, which is the principall thing ỹ the Philitions should procure in the lyke diseases. And although he doth take away the cause, & doth withdraw the putrifaction. And if he do not extinguish & take away the malyce,

lyce, the cure is neuer at an ende. For that is it which kylleth, & doth the principall hurt. And where there is certaine spots in ỹ body lyke to ße bytinges, which do appeare in the lyke Feuers, the Besaar Stone of our Indians, doth make maruelous effects. Of those which they haue brought mee, I haue spent the most parte, geuing them in the lyke diseases, and surely it hath remedyed many with maruelous successe, and in that which some of them haue bene spent by me, hath bene in swoundings: and surely I haue seene in these Stones the effectes so great, that it seemeth a thing of woonder. And especially, I haue seene these causes more remedyed in women, then in men: it is a maruelous thing to be taken, & it hath done manifest effectes, where there is melancholy humor, it doth repayre him much. And it doth in him & in all thinges which do result of him a great worke, be it vniuersall or perticular, in the head, or ỹ as they cal Mirarchia, & also in them that haue Leprosie: of the Arabienssor, Elephanciacis, of the Greekes. It doth profyt much in Scabs, in Itchings, in Scuruines, & in all partes of the body ỹ is infected. It maketh a very good worke: and doth remedy the euyls manifestly. For that this Stone hath property to heale them. I haue geuen it in quarten agues, & although it taketh not away the quarten, it taketh away the accidents of it, the fayntnes and sadnes, and the griefe of the harte: which in these Feuers are common. Surely they do feele with the vse of it notable profyt, in all large & importunate diseases. &c. It is good to cast into purges, som grains of it, that if the purge do carry venemous medicines, it may rectify and amend them. And if not, it geueth force & strength to the hart, & they worke the better.

In

In the Orytal Indyas, they haue a custom to purge them selues two tymes euery yeare: and especially, ỹ notie people of estymation. And after they haue purged them selues, they take euery morning fasting, fowre graines of the Besaar Stone with Rosewater, or with water made for ỹ purpose, and they say that this doth conserue the youth, and doth strengthē the members, & doth preserue them from diseases. And it is a good vse, for it can not but do them much good. I haue geuen it to many people, & especially to chyldren and Boyes that are tormented with Woorms: and I haue seene such workes as are not to be beleeued: if they were not seene. This & more hath Doctor Monardus wrytten in his sayde Booke of this Stone, and other worthy and woonderfull thinges. Which booke is diligently and truly translated into our Englyshe tongue, by one Iohn Frampton Marchaunt. Which booke is tytled and called, Joyfull Newes out of the new found World: who deserueth great thankes, and continuall commendations for publishing such a common commodity to his Countrey.

22 A Water which certainly wyll heale the Fystulaes.

Take two pounde of water that is distylled out of good whyte Wyne, as you styll Aqua vite: put therto of the water of Sage, and of the water of Rosemary, of eyther fyue pounde, Sugar two pound: distyl them all together, and when they are distylled, put too the water distylled, one ounce of Sage, and as much of Rosemary, and when they are stiept together eyght dayes, strayne it and vse it in curing of Fystulaes. Euonymus. In whych booke is many excellent things.

23 If

IF you lay the wieke of a Candle to infuse or stiepe in the oyle of Hempseede, and after make a tallowe Candle therof, which if you do lyght after it be colde: the same Candle wyll not go out with any winde, so long as the whole Candle lasteth. And in lyke sorte may lyghts be made to serue in the night time, if that fyne lynnen rags be fyrst soked in the Oyle of Hempseede, & dipped into molten tallow, which so bound or wrought on a staffes ende: or otherwyse lying in an Yron or plate at the ende of a staffe. This is taken out of the naturall and Artificiall conclusions of the Schollers of Padua. &c. 23

THe young Swallowes of the fyrst broode, that a Swallow hath, being cut and opened before the full of the Moone: two Stones wyll be found in their mawes, wherof one is of one cullour, the other is of dyuers cullours: if these Stones (so that it be before they touch any grounde,) be wrapt or enclosed in a Harte skynne, and be tyed to the arme or about the necke of them that haue the falling sycknes: it doth heale them of the same disease. Mizaldus wrytes this by the report of an Italyan, which affyrmed to him that he had proued it to be true. 24

WHosoeuer shall, especially, the fyrst Frydaye in May, and euery other Frydaye in May, before the ryling of the Sunne: graue vp two turfes of new growne grasse with the dew vpon the same, & then doth tye the grasse sydes of them together, and shall then laye the same in a water in the syde of a ponde, or in some other water, so that the vehemencie of the water dooth not remoue the sayde turfes from the 25

place where they be layde, & so letting them lye there vntemoued nyne or tenne dayes: if at the ten dayes ende, he shall take vp the sayde turfes, and vntye or loose ỹ same, he shal finde a great sort of young Eeles within the same: although there be not one Eele in ỹ same water at the laying there, of the sayde turfes. And then if he tye the sayde turfes with the young Eeles together againe, & lay them againe in the same water, a great encrease of Eeles wyl after come therof. This was credibly tolde me for a very trueth, of one that dyd trye the same. I thinke they breede of the same dew.

26 THe Vine tree dooth not agree with the Bay tree: for with his odor or smell, he is the woorse, wherfore when the branches of the Vine drawes neere to the Bay tree, he wyl draw backward, flying the smel of his enemy. Euen so the Butre is enemy or doth not agree with Lentyls. Iohan. Bap. Por.

27 AN Image of a Ram grauen or molten in Gold, the fyrst degree of Aries ascending, and Iupiter plaste in the same, not impedite by any euyll Starre or Planet, so that the Moone and Venus beholde him friendly: is a maruelous helpe & remedy to them that haue a continuall head ache, (if they weare the same Image of golde.) Laurentius Miniatus, by the report of Iouianus Pontanus, dyd with the same help a friend of his of a continuall head ache. Mizaldus.

28 IF you wyl cullour or paynt the bristles of a Swine with dyuers cullours, when they be well washte, and

and sodde in Allom water, let them be put whyles they be warme, in water cullored with Saffern, if you wyl haue them yallow: or in the iuyce of Elderne or Walwoort berries, if you wyl haue them of a blew cullour: or in water myxt with Flos eris or Vergdygrease: if you wyll haue them of a greene cullour, and so of other cullours. You maye proue the same with the fethers of Byrds. Mizaldus.

29 THe powder of Earthwoormes, of Myce dung, or of a Hartes toothe, put into the hoales of teethe, that be woormeaten: doth plucke them vp by the rootes, or makes them fal out without any other Instrument. Mizaldus.

30 IF the Stone that is founde in the heade of a long Snayle, be made in fyne powder, and blowne in the eye, it puttes quyte away all the spottes therof, and it destroyes the webbe in the eye, and any other euyll in the same. Mizaldus affyrmes this.

31 IN the wynter tyme, a spooneful of Aqua vite sweetned with good Sugar, with a lytle peece of the purest whyte bread put into it, least it shoulde trouble the braine, or do some harme to the Liuer, is healthfully geuen to grosse and flegmatyke bodyes, that it may concoct the humors, and defende theyr bodyes from the Lethargie, (which is a forgetfulnes, and a losing almost of all the senses) and frō the Apoplexie, (which is a ceassing as well of the inwarde sences as of the outwarde,) and from colde diseases. Lemnius.

32 TO make a Candle burne vnder the water. Take waxe, brymstone, & vynegar, of each a lyke much, boyle all these together ouer the fyre, vntyll the vinegar appeare all consumed, and then after of that that remaynes, make a Candle: and you shall see the proper effect as aboue is wrytten. This is taken out of the natural and Artificiall conclusions of the Scholers of Padua. Translated by Thomas Hyll.

33 TAke a Ryng that is hollowe rounde about, into which put quicksyluer and stop the same fast, that it runne not forth, after heate the Ryng somewhat in the fyre, which being hotte, laye on a table or stoole, and soone after it wyll leape or daunce of it selfe, vntyl it be colde. It is proued.

34 QUenche hotte yron in the iuyce of Hemlockes, three or fowre tymes, letting it remayne therin euery tyme vntyl it be colde, & the yron wyl be soft. Also Cardane wryteth, that if you take Oyle, putting into it molten leade, seuen tymes together, and after quench yron red hotte in that Oyle fowre or fyue tymes together, it wyll make the same yron soft to worke vpon.

35 A Certayne Woman with Chyld, seeing a Bakers shoulder naked or bare, whyles he dyd put bread into the Ouen, dyd long or desyre so much to eate of the sayde Bakers shoulder, that she abhord or lothed all other meate. Her husband hauing pitty of his louing wyfe, dyd agree to geue the Baker certaine money for euery bytte that his sayd wyfe should byte of his shoulder, and the same Baker suffered the sayde woman

woman to haue two byts at his shoulder: but when she beganne to byte at it the thyrde tyme, he was so grieued with paine, that he would suffer her no more to byte at his shoulder. Immediatly after the woman traueyled, and brought forth three children, two of them a lyue, and the thyrd dead. Iohannes Langius is the Author hereof.

A Notable distylled water as followeth, worthy to be compared to golde. Take one part of Gentyan, and two partes of Centory, stampe them together, then put Wyne to them, and let them sooke together fyues dayes, then distyll them, keepe the water distilled in a close cleane vessell: this water droonke, morning and euening, preserueth the body from all kinde of diseases, it putteth away all impostumations, it maketh good cullour, it relysteth the plague, it healeth the sycke of the Ptysicke, it auoydeth the stuffed stomacke, it breaketh the stones in the reynes, it seperateth and putteth away the watrye humors of the Splene, it helpeth forwarde the flowers, if it be droonke nyne dayes together in the morning, & purgeth the belly: also it purgeth all cholor and all corrupt bloud, it healeth all wounds within the belly, it cleareth the sight, it cureth poysoned bytings. To the healing of wounds, the powder of Centory ought to be put to them. Lullius in his booke of waters. Euonymus describes this, which is a worthy worke. 36

Put quicksyluer in a bladder, and lay the bladder in a hotte place: and it wyll skyp from place to place, wit hout handling. 37

38 AN excellent water for purifying or cleansyng the skyn of the face or other parts of the body, which is secrete & vnknowne. Take fyue new layd Egs, half a pound of Malmsey, a young Pigion not wholly fethered, halfe a pounde of new Cheese, comming from the presse made of vnskymmed mylke: eyght Orrenges, Oyle of Tartare, three ounces, one ounce of Ceruse made in powder, gum Arabick, and Mastick, of eyther halfe an ounce, water of Beane flowres, eight ounces, Ryce, fowre ounces, stieped fyrst a whole day and a nyght in halfe a pynt of Creame: cut the Orrenges in peeces, and stampe them a lytle, then put all together with the Creame & Ryce also. And distyll the same also with an easy fyre: and keepe the water dystylled therof in a cleane close stopped glasse, and vse to rubbe and wette the face therwith euery euening before you go to bedde: and euery morning wash it cleane with water distylled of Beane flowres. Vse this a fortnight or three weekes together, and you shall find it a notable thing.

39 TO make a Glew to hold (or ioygne thinges) together as hard (or fast) as a stone, an excellent secret. Take vnslackt Lyme, & quench the same with wine, & beate the same into fine powder, myxing therwith both Fygs & Swynes grease, and after labour them well together: for this (as Pliny wryteth) passeth the hardnes of a stone: with which ioygne broken pots or any thing together. Also take greeke Pytch, Rose, and the powder of lytle stones, these myxe together, & when you wyll occupy of the same, then heate it ouer the fyre, & worke therwith, (that is, ioygne any thing therwith,) and it holdeth them together as harde as

any

any nayle. Also take of Spuma ferri, one pound, of tyle shardes (in powder) two pounde, of vnslackt Lyme, fowre pound, of oyle of Lynne seede, as much as shall suffice to prepare, myxe & worke them together: this Glewe is maruelous strong, which neyther feareth nor yeeldeth to water nor fyre. This is of the natural and Artificiall conclusions of ꝑ Schollers of Padua. Translated into Englysh by Thomas Hyll.

40 A Angelike water of a maruelous vertue against bleardnes of the eyes, Canker, and burning with fyre. Take three ounces of vnslackt Lime, and halfe a pounde of rayne water, let them stande together in a vessell of glasse or tyn, three dayes, then mixe & styrre them together, and let them setle againe a whole day & a night, in a vessell well couered, afterward strayne them tenderly through a lynnen cloath, vntyll it be cleare, then put into it ten drams of Sal Armoniack, the whytest you can get, beate it finely, & let it be dyssolued with long standing, and oft mouing in the sayd water: After when it is setled, strayne the cleane water that standeth aboue certaine times, or else distyl it by a fylter. This water healeth ꝑ spot and web in the eye, if you drop three drops thryse euery day into the, continewing so vntyll the eyes be whole: it taketh away also the teares of the eyes, the rednes, and the bleardnes of the eyes. And also the Canker and burning: It taketh away all spots and staynes of cloath, both of Sylke and Woollen: if they be washed with it, a lytle warmed. Furnerius by the report of Euonymus. Beslydes I haue proued it in the lyke case: therfore I am bold to say it is an excellent thing.

41 An

41 AN excellent water called ỳ golden water, a balme & a blacke oyle doth follow. Take of cleare Turpentine, seuen ounces, wash it wel with whyte wine, after take good whyte Honny three pound, clarify it with a lytle whyte wine, ouer an easy fyre, and take of the scoom styll from it: then put the Turpentyne to it, myxing them well together: Then powre therto of Aqua vite, fowre pound, and myxe them well in a body of glasse, luting it (or stopping it well,) then take Bugloss, Borrage, Bawme, Sage, Lauẽder, of each one handfull, Hysop, Camamyle, Yarrow, red Roses, of each one handfull, Woormwood, one dram, Rosemary, two handfulles. Then take wood of Aloes, Xilobalsamum, the three Saunders, of eache one dram, Mace, Nutmugge, Cynamom, Galanga, Cloues, Cucubes, whyte and long Pepper, Saffern, Spyknarde, Graynes of Paradise, Cardamomum, of each three drammes, Zedoarye, halfe an ounce, Squynant, halfe a dram, the pylles or ryndes of Lymons, the seedes of Lymons, Scicados Arabike, of eache one dram, Calamus Aromaticus, halfe a dram, Carlinæ cardopacij, two ounces, Bistorte, two drams, the roote of Flowre Deluce, halfe an ounce, Bay berryes, Valeryan, Polypode, of each half an ounce, Licqueres, Annes seedes, of eyther halfe a dram, of Radyshe, two ounces, of Coryander correct, halfe an an ounce, Syler mounten, one dram, blaunched Almondes, halfe a pound, small Reysens, halfe a pound, being washt with Wyne. All these (being beaten or strayned,) put into the sayd body of glasse, to the Honny and other thinges: and if there be not inough of Aqua vite, put therto more, and let them stande so seuen dayes, well couered and stopt: then after distyll

the

the same in ashes with an easy fyre, (all being wel luted,) for the space of fowre howres, (least the Honny boyle,) and there wyll come out a cleare water. Then encrease the fire, and when you see the water yallow, then put too another receyuer of glasse, which you must lute also with the beake of the Styll: and keepe ỳ fyrst water by it selfe, & encrease the fyre vntyl there come no more yallowe water, and when you see it come blacke, then take away the receyuer, and put another thertoo, and lute it lykewise, and when you see a smoake come, then it is inough, and keepe all these three seuerally, and let the Styll stande vntyll it bee colde. In the fyrst water put Folij Indi, fyue drams, Amber, halfe a dram, Mosche, halfe a scrupie, which is twelue graynes, and also fyftreene leaues of Gold. If you wyl vse it for the head, take one ounce of the water of Bettony, and of the fyrst water one spoonefull: myxe them together & drinke it all fasting. The vertue of this doth strengthen all the members. Take one ounce of Malmsey, or of other good Wyne in a lytle glasse, and put one spoonefull of this fyrst whyte water thertoo, myxe them together, and it wyll be whyte as mylke: which, drynke with a fasting stomacke, and neyther eate nor drinke of two howres after: and it wyll preserue all thy members. For a colde Lyuer, take a spoonefull of the whyte water, with an ounce of the water of Sage. For the breast, and the cough of a cold Reume, take it with the water of Hope, Louathe, or Fennell. For the harte, with the water of Buglosse, Burrage or Balme. For the stomacke, with the water of Woormwood. For the Lyghts, with the water of mayden heair, or Polypode. For the Splen, with the water of Hartstongue.

For the Vertigo (a gyddynes of the head) or the Apoplexie, with the water of Peony, of Fennell, or of S. Iohns Woort. For the Stone, with the water of Radysh, or winter Cherries. For the retayning or holding of the water, with the water of Cresses, some Pearsley, or Saxifrage. For the eyes, with the water of Fennell, or Eybright. For the retayning or withholding of Menstrues, with ỹ water of Mugwoort, or with water of Radysh. For the too much flure of the Menstrues, with the water of Planteyn, or of Nightshade. For the Matrix hurt by the mydwyfe, or of any colde cause, whereby she doth conceyue no more: let it be vsed with the water of Valeryan or Bettony. Against the spottes of the face, take of the water of Pympernell, fowre partes, of this whyte or fyrst water, one parte, myxe them together, and annoynt the face morning and euening: and drynke it twyse or thryse in the weeke with Endyue water. It cures the Cankar, being annoynted therewith, and the Fystula: if a droppe thereof many tymes put into it. It helpes a colde gowte: if it be annoynted therwith. For the payne of the Matryx, let this water be taken with the water of Mugwoort. Also it is good against the quarten and quotidian Feuers. The Cytryne oyle hath many vertues, as the oyle of Balme: if any griefe be annoynted therwith. The blacke Oyle is of great vertue in the gowte: if it be annoynted therwith, as the moother of Balme being whyte, called the golden Water. Gratarolus.

42 HEre followeth an excellent medycine, that wyll heale olde, rotten & incurable Vlcers, very quickly. Take of Turpentyne, three tymes washt, fyue in fayre

fayre spring or well water, & after in Rose or Plantayn water, three ounces, the yolke of an Eg, Oyle of Roses, an ounce & a halfe, Mercury sublymate made in powder, halfe a dram, & let them all be myxed well together, and make therof an oyntment, & washe the Ulcers or sores with whyte Wine: then spreade some of that oyntment or salue vpon flaxe, & apply it to the sore, and dresse it with new salue twise euery day: but before euery dressing, annoynt with this following, three or fowre fyngers bredth about the sore. Take of the oyle of Roses, two ounces, of Vineger, halfe an ounce, of the powder of bole Armoniack, a lytle, myxe them together, and annoynt it as is before sayd. And when all the rottē or putrified flesh is eaten out: then annoynt the Ulcer with butter, and you shall see a woonderfull effect. Proued.

FOr the burning or great intollerable heat of the bryne. Take of the seedes of Purslane, of ỹ seedes of Lettys, of the seedes of Endiue, of the seedes of white Poppy, two ounces of euery of them, of the seedes of Hēbane, half a dram, Sebasten two ounces, Saffern, one drā, Licqueres, fiue drams, Pineaple kernels, ten drams, foūtaine or spring water, six pound, myxe them all together, & let them be sod vntyll the consuming of the thyrde part of the water: then let it be strayned. Wherof take one ounce in ỹ morning mixed with one ounce of Julep, of Vyolets, and the fowrth day the effect worthy of marueil, wyl appeare. This is proued. 43

A Notable & an excellēt Balme. Take of Turpētine, one pound & a half, Galbanum, two ounces, Aloes cicotrin, Mastick, Cloues, Galangale, Cynamō, Nutmugs, 44

mugs, Cubebs, of euery one of them an ounce, gum of Iuy, halfe an ounce: when all is well beaten, myxe them together, and distyl them in glasse, with a slowe fyre fyrst, and receyue the fyrst water by it selfe seuerally, then encreale the fyre, & a water more reddyshe wyll come, then encreale the fyre more, and an oyle wyl come of a redde cullour, receiue that as long as any wyll come: you must chaunge the receyuer thryse. This oyle hath all the vertues of true Balme, for it burneth in the water, and curdleth mylke by & by: for if one droppe of it warme, be put into a pynt of mylke, it wyll forthwith become curdled. The fyrst lycquor is called the water of Balme, the seconde, oyle of Balme, the thyrde, Balme artificiall. The fyrst is profytable against the running of the eares, if two drops morning and euening be put into them: dropt into the eyes, it amendeth the bleardnes, and consumeth the teares: it doth maruelously restrayne superfluous humors in any parte of the body: it taketh away the tooth ache, if they be washt therewith, and kylleth the woormes, if there be any in them. The thyrd lycquor wyl suffer no venom, it is an vtter enemy and destruction to Spiders and Serpents. Two or three drops thereof layde vpon any venemous byting, doth make it whole strayght. If thou drawe a cyrcle with this lycquor, and shut a venemous Beast therin, it wyl dye there, rather then go out of it. To be short, it doth all ỹ same things that Treacle doth, but all things more effectually: being powred or put vpon any Impostume, within nyne dayes it healeth them, and lykewise a Fistula be it neuer so eupll, and also Noli me tangere. All diseases bred of fleame, and of colde humors, it healeth: if a lynnen cloath dypped

in

in it, be layde vpon the place, where the griefe is. It putteth away vtterly the Palsey, and all trembling of members: it strengthneth maruelously ỳ Sinewes, it is hotter then the fyrst, or the seconde. If a man put a drop of it in his hande, it pierceth straight without griefe. To conclude, it doth many other things, and all diseases rysen of a colde cause it healeth: if they vse it ryght. Lullius in his booke of waters. But this is taken out of Euonymus.

45 If you take ỳ gall of an Oxe, mans vrine, Verivyce, and the iuyce of Nettelles, of each alyke quantity, and myxe them very diligently together, and after quenche steele red hotte therin, fowre or fyue tymes together: the same steele wyll after become as soft as paste. This is affyrmed by the Scholliers of Padua in theyr natural and Artificial conclusions. &c.

46 A Most present remedy for them that are infect with the plague, for Carbuncles, pestelentiall Pustles, holy Fyre, and other of that kinde. Take the ripe berryes of Iuy, being dryed in the shaddow, then stampe them and make them in powder, of which powder take half a dram in two or three ounces of the water of Planteyn: and remayne styl in the bed, vntyl you haue sweat very well, and after you haue sweat, put on a cleane shert wel ayred at the fyre: and if you may conueniently, let the sheetes and the cloathes of the bed be shyfted. There hath bene some healed with this order in one nyght. This is proued. Alexis of Pyemount sawe one helped with taking this powder twyse, that is: at morning and euening, hauing two Sores appearing, which with this powder,

broke the next day after, and so recouered.

47 DOctor Monardus in his booke before mencioned among other maruelous matters, hath declared at large of two woonderful and straunge Stones, in these words following. They do bring (saith he) from the newe Spaine, two Stones of great vertue, the one is called the Stone of the bloud, and the other is a Stone for the disease of the Stone in the kydneys & raynes. The bloud Stone is a kind of a Jasper of dyuers cullours, some what darke, full of sprinckles lyke to bloud, being of cullour red: of ỳ which Stones the Indyans do make certayne Hartes, both great and small. The vse therof, both here and there, is for all fluxe of bloud, of what parts so euer it be, of the Nose, or of the Menstrues, or of the Pyles, and of wounds, or of that which is cast out of the mouth. The Stone must be wette in colde water, and the sycke man must take it in his ryght hand, and from tyme to tyme wet it in cold water. In this sort ỳ Indyans do vse them. And as touching the Indyans, they haue it for certayne, that touching the same Stone in some parte where the bloud runneth, that it doth restrayne: and in this they haue great trust, for that the effect hath bene seene. It doth profyte also, hauing it holden, hanged or tyed in the same parte, where the bloud runneth, so that it touch on the flesh. Of this Stone we haue seene great effectes, in staunching of bloud. And some that do suffer the Hemeroidall fluxe, haue remedyed themselues with making Rynges of this Stone, and wearing them continually on theyr fyngers, and also in Menstruall fluxe of Women.

The

The other Stone which is for the diſeaſe of the Stone in the kydneys or raynes, the fyneſt of them are lyke vnto Plaſma of Eſmeraldes, which is lykened to greene, with a mylkiſhe cullour, the greateſt is the beſt, they bring them made in dyuers fourmes and faſhions: for ſo the Indyans had them in olde tyme, ſome lyke to Fyſhes, other lyke to heads of Byrdes, other lyke to bylles of Popageys, other lyke to round Beade ſtones: but all pierced through, for that the Indyans dyd vſe to weare them hanging, for the effect of the griefe of the ſtone or ſtomacke: for in theſe two ſycknelles it doth maruelous effects.

The chiefe vertue that it hath, is in the paine of the ſtone in the kydneys and raynes, and in expellyng of ſande and ſtone. Inſomuch that a Gentleman which had one of them here, the beſt of them that I haue ſeene, hauing put it to his arme, it doth make him to expell and caſt out much ſande, that many tymes he doth take it away: for that he thynketh that it doth hurte him for to put out ſo much, and in taking it awaye, he ceaſeth to caſt any from him. When he feeleth the payne of the Stone, and puttyng it too againe, it dooth take awaye incontinent, with expellyng of much Sande and ſmall Stones. I haue ſeene it carryed to perſonnes, that haue bene grieued with great griefe and paynes of the ſayd diſeaſe, and puttyng it to them, they doo forthwith expell the Sande and the lytle Stones: and remayne cleare thereof. The Stone hath a propertye hydden, by the which meanes, he dooth great effectes, to preſerue that they fall not into the payne of the ſayde diſeales.

And

And after it is come, it taketh it away, or diminisheth it. It doth make the sande to be expelled with great abundaunce, and lykewise stones. It taketh away the heate from the raynes of the backe: it profyteth in griefes of the stomacke, put to it, and aboue all it preserueth from the sayde griefe. My Lady the Dutches (a Dutches in Spaine) for that she had in short time, three tymes, exceeding paynes of the stone, she made a bracelet of them, & she used to weare it at her arme, and sythence she put them to her arme, she neuer had more paynes of the stone. And so it hath happened to many other that had the lyke benefyte, for the which they are much esteemed, & nowe they be not so soone had as at the beginning: for ỳ these Stones only the Gentlemen & Ritch men haue them. And with reasō: because they do such maruelous effects. Thus much hath the learned Doctor Monardus declared of the excellencies of ỳ two afore named Stones, which are brought from the West Indyas, with dyuers other precious Oyles, Woods, Gooms, & other things, as are most playnly & largely set forth in his sayd booke with many credible proofes: lately Englished and publyshed in print by the sayde Iohn Frampton, therfore worthy of great commendations, called, Joyfull Newes out of the new found World. Which is of a smal price, but yet very precious: for in my iudgemēt, whosoeuer doth bye it, doth not pay therfore the hundreth part that it is woorth.

48 The making of a stone which moisted with spettle, wyl burne. Take of quick Lyme, pure Salnyter, Cutye Alexandrine, not preparate, Calamita, of each one parte, quick Brymstone, and Camphire, of eyther two

two partes, let them all be made in very fyne powder and searced, then tye the same powder harde in a lynnen cloath, then put it into a Crucyble, and couer the same with an other Crucyble, & wrap it fast with wyars, and close it well with lute of wisedome, that nothing maye respyer out, then let it be dryed at the Sunne: which done, cast the same Crucybles into the fyre of a bryck kyll, vntyll the matter be well burned, which taken out, you shal find a perfect matter of the cullour of a Tyle: which if it be wet or moistned with a drop of water, or with spettle, putting Brymstone to it, then it wyll burne: which with blowing, or a blast is put out. Iacobus VVeckerus.

TO make an Eg ascend into the ayre. In the moneth of May, fyll an Eg shell cleane emptied, with dew, and stop the hoale well, wherin you dyd put the dew, then lay the Eg in the hotte Sunne about noone: and it wyll be lyft vp. But if you set a staffe by it, it wyll ascende the more easyly. Iacob. VVeckerus. 49

TO make a thyn Glew, a trym secrete. Take the Glew made of Fyshes, and beate the same strongly on an Anuyle, vntyll it be thyn: which after laye to soke in water, vntyll it become very softe and tender, which wyll be within fyue or syxe howres, and then worke it lyke paste, to make small rowles thereof, which being lyke paste, stretch it, or draw it out very thynne: and when you wyll worke with it, then put some of it into an earthen potte with a litle fayre water ouer hotte embers, & skym the same very cleane, and let it so seethe a lytle whyle, then after worke with the same, keeping it styll ouer the hotte embers, vntyl 50

you haue done with it, for so it fastneth and byndeth the stronger: and in such sort, that it fastneth peeces of glasse together.

51 IF you woulde destroye Caterpyllers, do thus. Annoynt all the bottom of the tree round about with Tarre, then get a great sort of Antes or Pyssemyres, and put them in some bagge, and drawe the same vp by a corde into the tree, and so let it hang there, so that it touch the body of the tree, and the Ants letted to go downe from the tree by the meanes of the Tar, wyll (for want of foode) eate and destroye all the Caterpyllers there, without hurting any of the fruite. This was tolde me for a very trueth.

52 MAke a hoale in the ende of a Goose egge, and put all the whyte and yolke out of it, then put into the shell, a Backe that flyes about in the euening, and then glew or close it fast on the toppe, and you shal see the Backe flye away with the same Egge shell: to the great maruayle of them that knowes it not.

53 IT is verye euyll (for them that falles sycke) when the Moone is applying in coniunction to the Sun, and wooxle, when she is within syxe degrees of the Sunne. This I know to be true by often proofe and tryall. And Abraham Auenezra affyrmes the same, wryting De criticis diebus.

54 RUbbe any precious Stone vpon Lead, and if then it chaunge the cullour: then it is a counterfeyte Stone. If it chaunge not: then it is a naturall and

and good Stone.

STampe Celondyne, and laye it to any Tetter or Ryngwoorme, or any other such lyke, called Imipetigo or Serpigo, shyfting it twise euery day with new, for the space of a fortnyght: and it wyll quyte destroy and kyll them. And also it wyll put away any black spottes with the lyke vsyng thereof, in what part of the body so euer they be. 55

TAke pure Waxe and fyne Brymstone puryfyed, of eache a lyke much, melte them together, making therof a Candle, and after take the powder of a coale fynely beaten, and as much of Brymstone in powder. These syfte through a Searse, or a lynnen cloath, and after heatyng the sayde Candle, smeare it about with this powder, so long vntyll it haue (as it were) a thycke cruste rounde about the same, lyke vnto the thycknesse of a backe of a knyfe. Which after couer about the head of it, with a Paper, and then hange the same at the mouth of a gutter that droppeth faste, in a frostie euening, vntyll it be couered with yse a fynger thycke: then lyght the same, and it wyll burne lyke as it were all Waxe. This is taken out of the naturall and Artifyciall conclusyons of the Schollers of Padua. Translated into Englyshe by Thomas Hyll. 56

THe coniunction of the Moone with Saturne (in the fyrst begynning of sycknesse) doth sygnify euyll and long sicknes. But if Saturne be of a slow course, it augmenteth 57.

menteth the euyll. If of a swyft course: then it dimynisheth of the euyll. If he be Retrograde applying by oppositiõ to the Sunne, after he is cured, he wyl fall sycke againe: but if he be Retrograde, and seperate by oppositiõ from the Sun, the euyll is dimynished. Abraham Auenesra de criticis diebus.

58 A Very good laxatiue Dredgepowder, whereof you may take a spooneful when you neede in your pottage, or broath: it wyll make you to go to ỹ stoole. Take of pure Turbyt, one ounce, Synger, Cynamõ, Mastick, Annes seedes, Hermodactyls, Diagredyon, of each half an ounce, of the leaues of Sene, two ounces, of Sugar, fowre ounces, beate them al into powder, and let them be myxed together. Leonardus Fuchsius.

59 That sygne and degree wherin the Moone is in the howre and time of the byrth of any: the same sigue and degree dyd ascende at the verye tyme of the conception of the same Chylde. And that sygne & degree wherin ỹ moone is, at the tyme of the conception: the same sygne and degree, or the oppolyte to the same, doth ascend at the very tyme of the byrth. Hermes et Ptolomeus: Therfore according to this rule of these auncient and famous Authors, (whereto Guido Bonatus, Iohannes Ganiuetus, Sconerus and Taisnerus, notable & learned Astronomers, with dyuers other, do consent and agree.) Dyuers Women, haue dyuers times, betweene the conception & byrth of their chyldren: For the place of the moone at the tyme of the conception, & her vncertayne course after, doth plainly manifest that some Women goes with Chylde not

about

aboue seuen and thyrty weekes: some others eyght and thyrty weekes and vnder: some nyne and thyrty weekes, and something lesse: some againe goes forty weekes and a few dayes lesse, and somtymes certain dayes more, yea: and somtymes forty and one weeke, and one day, which is the longest time, as the learned in the same Science, can perfectly finde out. Wherefore they are much deceyued, that thinkes euery woman goes but iust forty weekes with chylde: which fonde and false opinion, hath made many an honest woman falsely suspected, wrongfully slaundered, and without iust cause from theyr husbandes seperated. Therfore it were good and very meete for euery one, not to geue too much credyte to this fonde reckoning of iust forty weekes: which is more cõmon then true. Which fore discrybed excellent rule, (according to the mynde of the worthy and learned Mizaldus,) is of no small weyght, for the tryall of the fydelytie & honesty of women to theyr husbandes, and to fynde out the very right tyme of the Natiuity or byrth, so that the very day and howre of the conception be certen.

TAke the stones out of Reisens of the Sunne, then stampe the same Reysens, and apply a plaster therof to any griefe or ache: and it wyll cease it presently, and if you vse it fyue or syx tymes in such order, it wyl throughly helpe and cure the same. I haue seene this well proued. 60

IF you gather greene Beanes from the stalkes, whē they be rype, fully growne and ready to eate, and then immediatly cutte of the sayde stalkes within a handful of the roote: then new and moe branches 61

wyll shortlye after spryng out of the same. Which wyll bring forth new Beanes, and more plentyfully then before: and as good as the fyrst. Whereby you maye haue more then double encrease, and two seuerall gatherings of Beanes in one yeare. But in anywyse, take heede that the fyrst gathering and cutting away of the stalks be, when the said stalks be greene. I haue seene it proued, therefore I wryte and publysh it for an vndoubted trueth. It is credibly tolde mee, that if you vse Pease in the same order: the lyke effect wyl follow. Which I beleeue to be true, as well in the one as in the other.

62 + LAye a dysh ouer hotte sodden milke, and there wyl a water be on the inside of the dysshe, which water keepe in some glasse: whereof if a lytle be put into sore payned or dymme eyes, it wyll helpe them maruelously. This was affyrmed to mee for trueth.

63 HEre followeth the discription of a notable Oyle of Balme. Take of Turpentyne, one pounde, and put it into a body of Glasse, and warme it at a softe and easye fyre, vntyll it ware lyquyd, and put therein by lytle and lytle, with myrting or sturring it, the powder of Frankensense, fyue drams, of Lygnum Aloes, Maskycke, Cloues, Galynga, Cynamom, Mace, Quibybs, of each one dramme, all well powdred together, goom of a Fygge tree, syre drammes, lykewyse made in powder and all myred together, and myxe them all wyth the sayde Turpentyne made

lyquyd

lyquyd as is before sayde, and when they be well incorporated together, set on the head of the Lymbeck, and lute all the ioyntes of the same well, and set it in ashes, and put vnder it an easye fyre. And when it begynnes to distyl, let it droppe away a lytle, for the fyrst droppes are lytle worth: then put the receyuer to the nose of the Lymbecke, and close and lute them well together that no ayre go forth: for then the vertue of it woulde go awaye. Then knowe that at the fyrst wyll come forth a whyte and cleare water, which keepe by it selfe. Then wyll come forth the seconde water, which is better, of a heauenlye and ayrie cullour: which keepe by it selfe. Then receyue the thyrde, which is the best, which wyll be yallowe and thycke as Honny: keepe this also by it selfe. The fyrst of these is called the water of Balme: the second, the Oyle of Balme: the thyrd, is called Balme. His proofe to all exampnations is, that you take one droppe of the same, and let it be put in a vessell full of water, as you doo of naturall Balme, for the sayde droppe wyll go to the bottome of the water: and it wyll stande theyr whole, as though it were pure Balme. This is maruelous, and is of great vertues, which is called of some, moother of Balme.

The fyrst vertue thereof is, that it burnes: the seconde is, that if thou washe thy face and nose therewith, and that thryse in a daye, it cures and helpes the rewme. It cleareth the syght, and it comforteth the Synnewes: and if thou washe therewith the hynder parte of thy heade, then it comfortes the memorye, and all the vertues of the mynde.

This

This doth purify both Fyly and Flesh, and if they be putrifyed or corrupt, whatsoeuer therof is corrupt or putrifyed: it takes and consumes it away. And it keepes that that is good and sound: so that you maye eate them as though they were new and fresh. It bringes againe an appetite, it cõforteth the stomack, and if you take thereof morning and eueninge: it consumes the fleame in the stomacke. It helpes or cures a stynking breath, as well comming of the stomacke as of the brayne: if you take fowre or fyue drops therof once a daye in a lytle Wine. No colde venemous thing may come neare it, as Frogs, Todes, Serpẽts and Scorpions: if a cloath dypt in the same, and compasse a Tode or Serpent, compassed therwith, they wyll dye, although they touch it not, and so it doth in all kinde of colde venoms: as the byting of a Tode, or of a Serpent. For it heales it, if you washe oftentimes therwith the grieued place. And if you seethe an Eg in it, it wyl sooner be sodde therin, then in any boyling water. It heales and dryes vp any kinde of scabbe or Tetter quickly: if you washe it therewith twyse in a day: and if you put three or fowre drops of this into the eare, and suffers it there as long as you maye: it helpes and cures all noyse and soundings of ỹ eares. If you myxe with this equall porcion of the iuyce of Germãder, & puts therof into the eare three or fowre drops, fowre tymes in the day, then it helpes & cures all deafnes: of what cause soeuer it comes. Watryng eyes and bleared eyes it doth cure, clarify, restrayne and comforts: if you washe them therwith twyse or thryse. All Impostumes, Ulcers, & all other superfluityes it doth restrayne, cure, and rectify. And it is a thing more repercussyue & consumptiue against colde

humors

humors, the the Saphyre or Planteyn. All paynes of the teethe, or running humors, it doth helpe, restrain, fortify: and it makes the teethe whyte, if therwith you do wash the rootes of the teethe. All woundes of the head, though they be deepe, are cured with this same Oyle: if therwith you wash it twyse or thryse a daye. Yea, though the braine panne be broken, so that Pia mater be not hurt. It heales and cures all Fystulaes, Cancers, Noli me tangere, the kings Euyll, and euery other eating Soze: if you wash the same therwith twyse or thryse a day. It heales and cures all kynde of Gowtes, if you wash or annoynt them therwith, so that they come of a colde cause: and laying also a lynnen cloath dypt therein vppon the grieued place. It helpes also all strokes with staues or other brusinges, eyther by falles or otherwyse, if you annoynt the brused or grieued place therwith, it heales them perfectly and well. It helpes the Emrodes and the fundament that goes forth, and makes it tarry in his place: if you annoynt the same therwith. It helps the Palsey, and all weaknes of the members, it doth strengthen: if you annoint the same therwith. Know that it is most hotte, and is of such penetration and heate, that if you put one drop therof in your hand, by and by it penetrates the hand without any hurt. And you shall not feele any swelling of the feete or of the legges, or any payne of the ioyntes: if you washe or annoynt the same therwith, and it wyll helpe it, if you dyp a lynnen cloath therin and plaster it therto. And briefly, if you wyll vse it, it profites, helpes and cures all colde grieues, and all diseases comming of a colde cause, of fleame, or of putrifyed or corrupt bloud. It hath yet many other vertues here left out, and it is

called the moother of Balme, because it is better then Balme in many of his effects. And if you wyll proue that it be a true Balme: take a Chycken (the fethers pluckt off, and the guttes taken away,) and see that it be well washt & made as cleane as can be, and drye the same at a soft fyre, so long as you may well holde it in your hande, then annoynt the same Chycken wel both within & without, with the sayde Balme, twyse or thryse: then afterwards laye the sayde Chycken against the Sun, for the space of two howres, suffring it a lytle to drye at the Sun, and afterwards laye vp the sayd Chycken where you wyll: for it wyll neuer putrifye nor receyue any corruption, so long as the worlde shall endure. And knowe further that this Oyle hath eyghteene other vertues, which are written: but not here. This notable Oyle of Balme, I coppied out of a very old writtен booke, which came out of the Abbey of Elsam in Lyncolnshyre. And now by me conuerted out of Latin into English, to the profyt of many, I hope.

+64 A Flye drowned in water, Wine, Ale, or Beere, and so throughly dead, being layde in warme Ashes: (but they must not be burning or verye hotte,) the same Flye wyll recouer and lyue againe. This is very true.

+65 If you do gather Roses when they be fully ripe, and immediatly cut away the new springes, tops, and the vppermost branches of that yeere: you shall haue new & fresh Roses grow againe out of the same, the same yeere, about Michelmas. I know this to be true, and for trueth I haue published it abroade.

66 The

66 THe Indians do vse the Tabaco (a notable hearbe) for to suffer the dreyth, & also for to suffer hungar, and to passe dayes without, hauing neede eyther to eate or drinke, by any desart or dyspeopled countrey, where they shal find neyther water nor meate. They do vse of these litle balles, which they do make of this Tabaco, they take the leaues of it, and do chew it, and as they go chewing of them, they myngle with them certaine powder made of the shelles of Cockles burned, and they myngle it in their mouth all together, vntyll they make it lyke to dowe, of the which they make certaine lytle balles, lytle greater then Beason: and they put them to drye in the shadowe, and after they keepe them & vse them, for the auoyding of hunger & thyrst, in theyr trauell without any meate and drinke: for the space of three or fowre dayes. This Doctor Monardus hath wrytten, with many other woonders and notable vertues therof, in his booke before mencioned: intituled, Joyfull Newes out of the new found Worlde. This Tabaco is a maruelous & woonderfull hearbe, growing in the west Indyas, called the new Spaine: and through the brynging of the seedes therof from thence, it growes nowe both in Spayne and Fraunce.

67 WOrmes and other venemous Beasts are dryuē away from any place, with the smoake or fume of other Beasts of the same kinde, as Rasis wrytes.

68 QVick syluer kylled, burned Leade, the scales of yron, or black Hellebor, mixed with some pleasaunt meate that Mice loues: if any Mice eate therof, it wyll kyll them. Mizaldus.

69 There is a certaine Goom is brought from ꝑ firme lande of the Peru, which helpes the gowte with purging the cause therof, if you put of it as much as a Nut in distylled water, which water ought to be the quantity of two ounces, and geue the same to the patient, (the same partye forbearing meate vntyll the myddest of the day.) This Monardus affyrmes to be proued, manifesting the same at large in his sayde booke called, the Joyfull Newes out of the new found World. The name of the Goom he names not.

70 The rootes of Roses or their slips with their knots, remoued and set amongst broome, wyl bring forth yallow Roles. Iohan. Bap. Por.

71 That Cheese that is made with chelep or rennet, wherein a lytle of the brayne of a Weasell is put or myxt: wyll not putrifye, neyther be eaten of Myce. Pictorius.

72 There is a certaine Tree growing in Peru, a boowe wherof, if one doth hold fast in his left hand, a good whyle, that would knowe whether one that is sycke shall lyue or dye (of that disease, or at that tyme,) if the sycke shall lyue and escape: the party that holdes the same, shall shewe much gladnes. If the sycke shall dye, then the party that holdes the same shall be verye sad. Monardus wrytes of this Tree in his sayd booke, and shewes that the same was proued true by a Gentlewoman that was maruelous sad, whiles shee dyd holde the same, whose husbande dyed soone after accordingly.

A Rare and straunge kynde of fruite, as great as a Nutte, with maruelous rounde and harde blacke stones in them, is brought out of the new Spaine, by the report of the sayde worthy Doctor Monardus, whereof two or three, with hotte water, doth more effect for to wash and to make cleane cloathes, then one pound of Sope doth: wherof as well as of many other straunge and most excellent thinges you maye reade, discrybed at large in his sayde booke, called the Joyfull Newes out of the newfounde Worlde. A Booke no doubte worthy of great estymation, and commendation. 73

IF a handfull of Fygs be stampt, tyll the kernelles be broken, then tempered with a lytle fresh grease, and so a plaster therof layde to a Womans breast that is sore, as hotte as she may suffer the same: it wyll take away the swelling and paine therof, and if it be ready to breake, it wyll breake it, or else not. This is an excellent and a sure tryed thing. 74

TAke two ounces of Sulphur vyue, called quycke Brimstone, beate it in powder, and mixe the same well with as much of blacke Sope, that is of the most stinking smell, and tye the same in a lynnen cloath, and let it hang in a pynt of strong Wyne Vinegar, for the space of nyne dayes, and then vse to wash any kinde of skurfynes, or morphew therwith, though neuer so olde or rooted, being eyther on the face, or on any other parte of the body, with a lynnen cloath, dypt or wet therin, and so let the same Vinegar dye in of it selfe, and do thus as long as the sayd Vinegar lasteth: and therwith the deformity or morphew wyl be per- 75

fectly healed. And whosoeuer vses to drynke the water of Strawberyes distylled: it wyll certaynly kyll the roote of any morphew that is within the body. All this is well proued

76 AN excellent preseruatiue against ỹ Plague, which was proued and vsed in the great Plague in Englande, in the yeare of our Lorde. 1548. For euery one that vsed it then, escaped. Take Aloes Hepatick, pure Cynamom, Myrre, of each three drammes, Cloues, Mace, wood of Aloes, called Lignum Aloes, Mastick, Bole Armoniacke, of each halfe an ounce, myre them all together, and make thereof a very fyne powder, wherof take early in the morning with whyte Wine myrt with a lytle water: and by the grace of God, you shall be preserued safe from the Plague. VVeckerus.

77 IF you burne the shelles of Snailes with Styrracks, and then syrinckle therof vpon an Antes hyll: therby they wyll be driuen forth of the grounde, or place where they are.

78 TAke of Englysh Saffern beatē in fyne powder, and as much of pure & good blacke Sope: which, when they be well myngled together, spreade it vpon the fleshie syde of a peece of Leather, then laye it vppon the Nauell of them, whose vryne or water is stopte: and it wyl procure the water to come forth, and therby they shall make water within one howre. This was tolde mee for a true and tryed secrete, whereof I dare make no warrantyze: but fauour it as you fynde it.

79 Make

MAke lute or claye with the dregges or moother of Oyle, and myxe therewith a lytle chaffe, then let it lye so two or three dayes, then dawbe with the sayde thycke lute or claye, your Garner or rowme, where you wyll laye your Corne, then sprynckle the dregges or moother of Oyle, al ouer where you haue dawbed: and when it is drye, laye Wheate therein, and there shal neyther Weuell nor Myce, hurt, touch, or come neere that Wheate. This I had out of an olde Booke. And Iacobus VVeckerus also affyrmes the same. 79

WHen you first see the Cuckoo, marke well where your right foote doth stande: for you shall synde there an heair. Which if it be black, it sygnifyes that you shall haue very euyll lucke all that yeare after. If it be whyte, then very good lucke: But if it be graye, then indyfferent. It is sure that such a heair hath bene founde accordingly, but what euent dyd follow therof I am yet vncertayne. But this was affyrmed to mee for a very trueth. It was also credibly reported vnto mee, that the lyke heair wyll be founde vnder the ryght foote, at the fyrst seeing of the Swallowe, after they are comd at the spring tyme: so that you looke after the sayde Swallowe, as long as you can see her. 80

A Quantitie of Hempe seede stampt, and strayned through a cloath when it is wel sodden with running water, and a good draught thereof droonk last, going to bed, and so vsed: wyll make one laxatiue and loose bellyed. This is a proued thing therfore. 81

82 The

82 THe great Alexander being desirous, that the long lyfe of Hartes might be knowne to his posterity: caused golden Chaynes to be made fast vnto many Harts (about theyr neckes I thinke:) the tyme when the same was done, being expresst or marked in the same, and they which were taken of the same Harts, an hundreth yeares after: dyd not yet seeme to be of the age of olde Hartes. Mizaldus wrytes this: who affyrmes that Pliny is the Author therof.

83 QVicke Lyme mixt with olde Cheese, and well beaten together, wyll fasten and glew strongly together, broken stone vessels, and also broken glasses. This was very credibly tolde me for a very great secrete, by one that proued it many tymes, as he sayde.

84 WHosoeuer hath an extreame heate, or sore burning Feuer, let them vse to drinke fowre or fyue tymes in one day, a good draught of the distylled water of wylde Poppy, that is, Papauer erraticum, which growes among Corne, with a red flowre, much lyke the leafe of a Rose, it is called of some, red corne Rose. This haue I tryed to be true.

85 THey in whose Natiuitie Saturne is Lord of the seuenth house, are not lyke to marry before they be thyrty yeares of age: or else vntyll Saturne (from that tyme) hath compassed the whole Zodiack, (which differs not much.) This is proued true by long experience, & I haue seene many, whose seuenth house is Capricorne or Aquary (the houses of Saturne,) and yet I neuer knew any of them, but either dyed vnmaried,

or

or else married after they were thyrtie yeares of age. And as I remember Cardanus agrees herein.

IF the bottom of a seething potte with meate newly taken from the fyre, may be touched or felt without harme or daunger of burning: then certaynly the same meate is boyled inough. But if it be hotte and not sufferable: then it is not sufficiently sodde. This I know to be true: for I haue seene the tryall thereof. 86

LAy a greene Iuy leafe in a dyshe, or other vessell of fayre water, eyther for your selfe or for any other, on Newyeares euen at night, and couer the water in the sayd vessel, and set it in a sure or safe place, vntyl Twelfe euen next after (which wyll be the fyft day of January,) and then take the sayd Iuy leafe out of the sayd water, and marke well if the sayde leafe be fayre and greene as it was before: for then you or the party for whom you layd it into the water, wyl be whole and sound and safe from any sicknes all the next yeare following. But if you fynde any black spots theron, then you or the party for whome you layde it into the water, wyll be sicke that same yeare following. And if the spots be on the vpper part of the leafe towards the stalke, then the syckues or paine wyll be in ỹ head, or in the neck, or there about. And if it be spotted nye the myds of the leafe, then the syckues wyll be about the stomack or hart. And lykewise iudge that the disease or griefe wyll be in that part of the body, according as you see the black spots vnder the same in the leafe. Accoumpting the spots in the nether or sharpe end of the leafe, to sygnify of the paynes or diseases in the feete. And if the leafe be spotted all ouer, then it 87

ſignifies, that you or the partie ſhall dye that yeare following. You may prooue this for many, or fewe, at one time, by putting in the water, for euery one a leafe of greene Iuy, (ſo that euery leafe be noted or marked to whom it doth belong.) This was credibliye tolde me to be very certaine, who affyrmed to me faithfully that it was diuers times proued for a verye trueth. But becauſe I neuer tryed it: therefore I refer euery one that ſhall reade it to the tryall thereof.

88 BRuſonious wryghtes, and Georgius Fabricus affyrmes the ſame, that the bones of Hens, myxed with melted Golde: doo conſume the ſame Golde in.

89 THe water diſtilled of Honny, makes faire and comly cullored Heyre, if it be often moyſtned, or ſpunged therewith. This is prooued.

90 THe rootes of Hollyockes, ſtampt and myxt with the Greaſe of an olde Hogge, and plaſtred to the Gowte, healpeth it in three dayes. Petrus Hiſpanus.

91 VErivyce ſodde, vntill it be very hot, and then put into a tynnen Bottell with a narrow mouth, and then holden too, or in the eare, that the fume thereof may enter into the head: it will helpe the head ache meruelouſly, and the ſounding of the eares. And if there be any quick thinges in the head, it wyll bringe them forth with great ſpeede. A Gentleman taught this to a woman that was ſore tormented in her

head,

head, esteeming it as a precious secret: but I neuer tryed it, therefore as it prooues so prayse it.

IF one be wounded that hath the dropsye, it is hard to heale him. Hippocrates. Therefore this is worth the marking. 92

YOu shall knowe how many dayes old the Moone is, if you do as followeth, (especially shee being in the first quarter) holde before your eyes a peece of fyne Lawne, and looke through it straight vpon the Moone, and so many dayes old as the Moone is, so many Moones shall you see, or at the least, they wyll seeme so many in your sight. Assoone as you try it, you wyll saye it is true: For I haue seene the proofe thereof. 93

I Hard it tolde for a very truth by diuers persons, that in a plague time, in the Citty of Cullen, there was a certaine woman dyed, and was buryed with a Ring of golde on her fynger, for the greedines whereof, a couetous fellow within a whyle after she was buryed: digged her Graue, and opened the cofyn wherein shee did lye, thinking thereby to take away the Ringe from her fynger, but immediatly the sayd woman did soddainly sturre and
gan to syt vp: which when
great fe 94

But at last, through her importunate calling, he receyued her into the house, and thus woonderfully she recouered and lyued: which Woman after that, had three or fowre chyldren, of whome it is sayde, there is a Monument at this present, in the sayde Citie of Cullen. Therfore too hasty or quick buryall is not to be vsed, as not onely this rare example maye sufficiently teach vs: But also for such causes as I haue alleadged in another place of this booke.

95 IF you graft the slyps of a Wylding or sowre Apple, vpon the stock of a Hawthorne: you shal haue Wedlers grow therof. This I haue seene proued: therfore I affyrme it for trueth.

96 A Lytle Byrde called the kings Fysher, being hanged vp in the ayre by the neck: his nebbe or byll wyll be alwayes dyrect or straycht against ỹ winde. This was tolde mee for a very trueth, by one that knew it by proofe: as he sayde.

97 WHosoeuer shall weare about theyr mydle such a gyrdle as followeth, tying it fast that it fall not away, they shall not neede to feare drowning: though the boate they are in should myscarie, whereby they [illegible] water safely & without any dau[illegible] For so long as it is [illegible] of